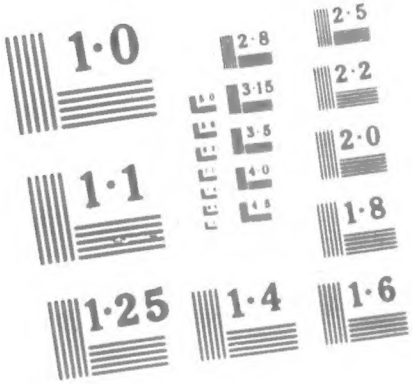




NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

434

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

Microcopy No. 323

COMPILED SERVICE RECORDS OF CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS WHO SERVED IN ORGANIZATIONS FROM THE STATE OF TEXAS

Roll 434

Waul's Legion (Infantry, Cavalry, and Artillery), Sc - Sr

THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE
GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION

Washington: 1960

Scallions F. M.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372	20	
2	6219	21	
3	6723	22	
4	6828	23	
5	6910	24	
6	6945	25	
7	7073	26	
8	7152	27	
9	7218	28	
10	7314	29	
11	44238358	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Battalion

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] June 30, 1863.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ [illegible]; equipments, $ 35 100

Remarks: Bounty Pd

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 28th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible] Capt.

(962)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642) [illegible] Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

T. L. Pannell

Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom Capt J. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. D. Brown

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Reported left at Camp Lumpkin Miss. & Jumpertown Miss. Dec 28/62.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G W French

(962) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

(968) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186

Enlisted:

When ; 186.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

_____, Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion,
} Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186__.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186__.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186__.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(842) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Inf. Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. French Capt.

(968)

Confederate

Waul's Legion, Texas.

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Enlisted: 186--.

When

Where 186-.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Streets Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864 the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Co. D, Willis' Bat'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1864.

Enlisted.

When [illegible] 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 1864.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks Attached to Waul's Texas Legion by order of Col Willis

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864 the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S O No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N Mex and Ark, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible]

(42) Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

, 186 .

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(888)

Confederate

Texas.

Appear-

Roll of Prisoners of W

of Wilk County

Confederate States Army

J. T. Cotto surrendered

Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor

E. R. S Canby, U S A. May 4

paroled at Jackson, Miss May

Roll dated May

C. S. W. Hospital

Scullions, J. P.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battn was also known as Willis' Battn Texas Cav, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battn became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battns were consolidated in 1864 to form Hutchins' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	1464 & 20296	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll No.

See also

Confederate.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

, 186 .

110

U. S. O. 10 "Sh
Aug. 16, 1912.

Mr. Snyder.

Card from Roll 110. (Prof W paroled at Marine Hosp. Vicksburg, Miss, July 17/63) shows

J. P. Scallions
Pvt Co. C 1 Bat. Wards Tex. Legion.
Captured Vicksburg, Miss.
July 4/63.

We fail to locate him.
Do you have any medical record?

Respectfully
F. V. V.
Cmy

Mr Adee

F. W. Mc.

(A.G. 12-1)

Scallions Jr.

Pvt. Co. C Hawks Regt Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. P. Scallion
Co. C. Hawk Texas Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, D. T. Collins a Privt. of Co. "A" Reg't Miss. Inf. Regt. Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Geo W Howard
agt sign

D. T. (X) Collins
Mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

Wm P Lane Lt Col 23 Indiana Vols,
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Scallorn F. M.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scallions F. M.

Scarboro P. L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wallis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Scarborough P. L.

Scarborough, N. C

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10	7300	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

25 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C[illegible] C Scarborough

(Pvt. | Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
age 30) | attached to Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington co June 13, 1862

Nativity Mississ

Married or single Married

County of residence DeWitt

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. Comp'n.

Book mark: ...

Allbrooks

(2) Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion,
} Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

[illegible], 186 .

Valuation of horse, $[illegible]; equipments, $[illegible].

Remarks: [illegible]

"This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank when mark: [illegible]

Elgin R. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N. E. Barrington

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 186 .

Where Sabinetta.

By whom Steele.

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rolls.

To what time , 186

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Detached service.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Copying

Confederate.

I. Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. J. Scarborough
Pvt. , Co. B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:
When May 1
Where Gonzales , 186 .
By whom L. D. Stell.
Period

Last paid:
By whom.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Name appears in Colm 7
Name present on M Scarbrough

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Terrell's Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. Jno. Hamilton, H
Co'y, | Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Nov. & Dec., 1862,

Enrolled:

When Nov. 1, 1862

Where Goliad, Tex.,

By whom Lt. Ellis.

Mustered into service:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Goliad, Tex.,

By whom Lt. Ellis.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams,

To what time Dec. 31, 1862,

Valuation of horse, $ 150.00; equipments, $ 35.00

Remarks: On extra duty as Trumpeter,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N. V. Scarborough

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,† for Mch. & Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Waul's Legion, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex,

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent on extra duty in Q.M. Dept.

*This Company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A of the Artillery Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

‡Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Book mark: .....

Elgin H Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of 4 cavalry companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Ariz. and N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

Elgin K. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith's

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 1862.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 25, , 1863

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent on Extra Duty

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin B Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks. , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31 last, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Signed) J W Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ark, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(244)

Scarborough P. L

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1		20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Note Made:

See also

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston Co. Texas January 1, 186-.

Muster-in to date November, 186 .

Enrolled:

When January 1, 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When January 1, 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

[over]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark [illegible]

(942) J. A. Ramsey Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

, Co. F, { 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted: , 186 .

When [illegible]

Where [illegible] , 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] , 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. W. Ramsey Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, [illegible] Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent

Remarks: [illegible]

Nov 1st:

* This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, **Texas.**

Co.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt, Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Scarborough T. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Marked:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. J. Scarborough

Pvt. | Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company, attached to Waul's Legion.*

age 23 y'rs

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Miss

Married or single Married

County of residence De Witt

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

†Exact copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Roll mark: .....

Outcrop

Confederate.

B. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. P. Bennington

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Apl 23, 186

Where Gal. Tex.

By whom

Mustered into service:

When Apl. 28, 186

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Hill

Last paid:

By whom Asst. Quartermaster

To what time Aug, 186

Valuation of horse, ~~$130.00~~ 160; equipments, ~~$75.00~~ 100

Remarks Due C. S. for Clothing 43.85

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin K. Blalock

Comdg.

Confederate.

I. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

T. J. Farnsworth

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When apl. 28, , 186 .

Where Hempstead

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rolls,

To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B Blalock

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

T. J. Lanchorough

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 2 , 186 .

Where Longview

By whom L. D. Steel,

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin L. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

N. F. Gunter, Sergt.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 8, 186 .

Where Camp near Tex.

By whom J. W. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 8, 1862.

Where Houston, Tex.

By whom J. W. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, $ 1300; **equipments, $** 25.00.

Remarks: Detailed to drive Beeves.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

T. J. Scarborough

Pvt., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for Mch. & Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Badham

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent detailed to arsenal service.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a cavalry field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862,

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible],

By whom [illegible]

Period

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942) Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

M. [illegible] Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,† for [illegible], 186[illegible],

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

‡Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Book mark: [illegible]

Elgin K. Blalock

(CONFEDERATE.)

T. J. Scarborough

Pvt. Co. B, Willis Bn. Cav.

Appears on a Vaulx Tex. Leg.

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at different places in the field during month of Feb., 1863.

By whose order employed herder

Nature of service

TERM OF SERVICE:

From Feb. 1, 186

To 26, 186

Remarks:

Roll No. 967

Tillman Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

F J Scarborough

Pvt Co B Willis Cav Battn

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at ..... during month of Mar ....., 186 3.

By whose order employed .....
Brig Gen Talbman
Nature of service horder

TERM OF SERVICE:
From Mar 1-31 186 .
To ....., 186 .

Remarks: .....

2340

Morrell Compiler.

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Gen'l. Gen'l. of Prs. Corres.
(Source of Communication)

Pvt. T. J. Scarborough
(Name.)
Co. E Stith's Regt Bn Wall's Legion
Co. Texas. Cav.

Not found as above.

T. J. Scarborough, Pvt.
Co. B, Cavalry Battn.
Wall's Texas Legion Cav.
Enl. Apr. 28, 1862.
July & Aug, 1863 roll, last on
which borne, present.
3 subs. rolls on file.
May 1st/64, Jul & Aug '64, and
Sept & Oct, 1864
No fur. of war record found.
(The Cav. Battn of Wall's Tex
Legion was also known as Willi
Battn after the fall of Vicksburg)

F.V.L.
Nos 2
rec'd

Form No. W-1-A. G. O. 7/6/15
War Records Office

C.T.E. Div.

Nothing additional found.

9 St

Goldhammer

(Attach this end.)

H.T.S.

(C.W.)

July 7, 1915.

Respectfully returned to the

Chairman,

Oklahoma Board of Pension

Commissioners,

Oklahoma City.

The records show that J. J. Sage-
[illegible] was found on Thomas J.
[illegible]), private, Company B,
[illegible] Mounted Volunteer In-
fantry, Spanish War, enlisted April 26, 1898.
[illegible] bill for July and August,
[illegible], last on which he could be
[illegible], by the regulated pension. No
[illegible] record of his death has been found.
The Cowdrey Battalion, Hull's
Texas Legion, was also known as
Hull's Battalion, after the fall
of Vicksburg.

H. P. Hall

The Adjutant General.

4

3.

Scarbrough G. M.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	[illegible]
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also George Scarborough 7 Tex Cav

Schaare 6.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	13772181	20	
2	13807	21	
3	73772	22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

C. | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C^t Volunteers

Pvt, { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 6 June 30, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt R. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom ~~In bounty and no pay roll~~

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery (Marsh's) in June. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arkansas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Ochoa a.c.

1st, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When.

Where Camp Waul Tex, 1862.

By whom Capt Robt Voight

Period war

Last paid:

By whom No pay due

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged

July 3. 1862 Hdqrs. Ocmulgee

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Captain.

No. 64 XX relinquishing all claims.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. Salvare
Pvt., Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp Blake, July 23, 186 .

Remarks Discharged disability S.O. 64

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

2

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rody Captain.

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge in the case of
Carl Schaare
a Private of Capt. Voigt's
Co. E. Infantry
Vaud Legion

H.Q. Vols. Vaud Legion
Camp Vaud Lafayette
Special Order No. 68

XX The Asst Commissary-
Asst-Private C. Schaare of
Capt Voigt's Co E Infty is
discharged from the service
by reason of disability, said
Schaare relinquishes all
Claim against the U.S. for
bounty

By Order of
F. N. Vaud
Colonel
Wm Ernst
Lieut Adj

Recd at Adj. Gen's Office

RECORD DIVISION,
RECEIVED
WAR DEPARTMENT

Army of the Confederate States,

Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

Carl Schaare Co. Captain Voigt's Company
E Infantry Texas Legion Texas Volunteers
Confederate States, was enlisted by Robert Voigt
at Camp Waul, on the fifteenth day of June
1862 to serve for the war. He was born in
Germany, is twenty seven years of age, five
feet, and ten inches high, light complexion
blue eyes, blond hair, and by occupation, when
enlisted a Farmer. During the last month
the said Soldier has been unfit for Duty

Rob. Voigt.
Capt. Comdg Co. E 4th Regiment

I certify that I have carefully examined
the said Carl Schaare of Captain Voigt's Company
and find him incapable of performing the
duties of a Soldier because of

Chronic Dysentery

E Randall surgeon
4th Texas Legion

Schafer William

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also 16 Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age ~ years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186~.

Enrolled:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Thomas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgar's Dept. of [illegible] of Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

W. W. Porter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

4

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 2 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

, 186 .

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers: Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion: and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 70674.

Book mark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 186 2.

Enlisted:

When ..., 186 .

Where ...

By whom ...

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186 .

Present or absent ...

Remarks ...

Regiment ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathustus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathustus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: ...

...

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

3 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N. A. Draper

Pvt , Co. C , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp Ward July 23 1863.

Remarks Transferred to Hamner's Light Battery

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

N. A. Draper

Captain.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Shaffer

Pvt, Co. C, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 186 1.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage at [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Terrell's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wm. Rowley

Copyist.

50738027
19 i 2.

Dalimark

Schaffer Jacob

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall [illegible] the Cavalry Battn was also known as Wade Hamp[illegible] Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command. Texas [illegible] in 1864 [illegible] Artly Battn became the 1st Texas Field Battery of [illegible] remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battns were consolidated in 1864 [illegible] Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaffner J.

Schaffer, F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the [illegible] of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wa[illegible] Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas [illegible]. In Feb'y 1864 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaffner, John

Schaffner H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaper Henry

Schaffner J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50773113	20	
2	1284	21	
3	1732	22	
4	1553	23	
5	1627	24	
6	1764	25	
7	472285222	26	
8	47254113	27	
9	4726225	28	
10	47052692	29	
11	456977603	30	
12	45718794	31	
13	472372,45	32	
14	43114095	33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Marked:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. T. Chapman

Pvt. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 11, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R. Voigt.

Mustered into service:

When June 11, 186 2.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R Voigt

Last paid:

By whom Not paid and no pay rolls

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. T. Chapman

(Confederate.)

L Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

G. Schaffner

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 11, 1862.

Where Camp Waul Tex

By whom Capt. K. Voigt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible], and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

When , 186 2.

Where June 11 , 186 2.

By whom Camp Ward Capt Rob Vaught

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt NB Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 186 2.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. Schaffner, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Camp Waul, 1862.

By whom Capt. Drake

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. C. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for June & Feb, 186 3

Enlisted:
When June 11, 186 2
Where Camp Waul
By whom Capt Drake
Period war

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Adams
To what time Dec 31, 186 2

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[signature]
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. J. Schaffner

Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Rank [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1864.

Where June 11 Camp Waul, 186 2.

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period 3yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. S. Adams from

To what time Oct. 30

Present or absent Absent, 186 3.

Remarks: Taken prisoner at Yazoo City Miss July 14/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion became separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions of Tex. and Ark. were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Capts.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.-Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured ....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

[illegible]

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 2

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S Texas Legion Texas

J. Shuffner

Pvt. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 13, 1863.

Remarks: .....

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet. H. B. J. & J. Shuffner

[illegible] Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Jacob Schaffner
Pvt. Co. C, Wells Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

, 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Received Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged Aug. 13, 1863.

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:
161; sheet 10

M. Lennard,
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

5

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug 13, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured Lexington, Mo.

When captured July 14 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

118 sheet 3 M C Gilleam
Capt.

(Confederate.)

S Wells Legion Tex

Jacob Shaffner
Pvt Co C Wells Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 1st, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City Miss

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: ~~Enlisted in 7th Cavalry Aug. 1863~~ *Transferred for Exchange Feb. 20/64

* So on Roll.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 147

(600) C. E. McLaughlin Capt.

Confederate.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who enlisted in the United States Service during the month of August, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4 , 1863.

Remarks:

J. W. Conard
Capt.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for exchange.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind., February 26, 1865.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

Name appears in col. of names as [illegible] Jacob Shafner

Number of roll: 109; sheet 13 [illegible]

(2884) Copyist

...oner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi ...dered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., com... ...t. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding ...eby give my solemn PAROLE OF ... the Confederate States ... America, or ...

(Confederate.)

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for exchange.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind., February 26, 1865.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured May 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Name appears in col. of names as Jacob Shafner

Number of roll:

100 sheet 13

L. Mundell

Copyist

Private, Co. , Reg't Texas Legion

(Confederate.)

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

enlisted in U. S. service at Camp Morton, Ind., during the month of August, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. W. Leonard

Capt. Co.

No. 4

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Jacob Schaffner Pvt Co C. Wall's Texas Inf'y

Done at Columbus, Texas, this 5th day of August, 1865.

Daniel Harney

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Austin County Texas

Schaffner. Jacob

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaffner, J.

Schaffner John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 7 2 8 4 3 7	20	
2	3 2 2 1	21	
3	3 4 3 3	22	
4	0 3 6 2	23	
5	0 4 7 1	24	
6	0 6 1 8	25	
7	2 7 1 7	26	
8	2 8 1 7	27	
9	8 4 7 5	28	
10	8 8 6 1	29	
11	4 4 2 8 2 4 8 2	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas

S

F. Schaffer

Pt, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. Woodward

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

, 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st and 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 69, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible]

1st [illegible] Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers, Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75674.

Book mark: .....

W. M. Porter

(1000) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942. Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 1862.
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. W. Porter
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B. 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 4.

Where

By whom , 186 2.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Schäffer

Pt , Co. D , 1 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A Robinson

Copyist.

Confederate.

C Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chaffner

Pt , Co B , 1st Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick in Fayette Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Capt.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

[illegible]

Pvt. Co B. [illegible]

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age 27 ; height 5' 9"

Eyes [illegible] ; hair [illegible]

Date of enlistment June 15, 1861.

Where born [illegible]

Remarks:

.....

Number of roll:
2
(956)

[signature] Captain.

5 (CONFEDERATE.)

John Schaffner
Pvt. Co. B, 1st Ga. Regt.

Appears on a

Register

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to Quartermaster C. S. A.

Receipt filed

No. 4404 . 1864.

Amount $44.50

Settlement

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 579

Mo. Daeuble

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

4 Lage Texas

John Schaffner

Pvt Co B 4 Tex Regt

Appears on a register of

1st Mississippi C. S. A. Hospital,
Jackson, Mississippi.

Complaint Hypertrophy Liver

Admitted Aug. 28, 1863.

Returned to duty ____, 186 .

Deserted ____, 186 .

Discharged from service ____, 186 .

Sent to General Hospital ____, 186 .

Transferred ____, 186 .

Furloughed ____, 186 .

Died Oct. 23, 186 .

Remarks: ____

No. 101.

Confed. Arch., Ch. 6, File No. 298, page 104.

Hunt

1868 Copyist.

Schafner. John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaffner John

Schaper Henry

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	2	21	
3	9	22	
4	3	23	
5	4	24	
6	1	25	
7	7	26	
8	8	27	
9	4	28	
10	9	29	
11	07236744	30	
12	44275008	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Hubbeger, Fourteenth Regt Tex Inf

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Whitaker

C'pl , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 30 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Adjgn. Dept. of Tex., La. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

W. W. Peter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 186[illegible]

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or- some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Bat- were consolidated by S. O. No 26, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. Thrift.

[illegible] mark: .....

.....

.....

.....

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n; Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter Captain.

(942)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

t.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Revel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186_.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186_.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

_____ A. M. Potter

_____ Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Shafer

Pt, Co. A, 1 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 :

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Dinnell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Schiffner

, Co. B, 1st Bat'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Bunnell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated , 186

Residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a battalion of six companies of artillery, a battalion of four companies of cavalry and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry battalion retained the name of Waul's Legion Battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies served each. Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion retained the name of Waul's Legion but it was also known as Willis' Battalion from its commander. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company A of the Legion was detached from the command and consolidated into Steel's Command, Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March 1st, Company A was detached from the command and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Co. A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. On March 26, 1865, the two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 61, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Last endorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1865."

(965)

Copyist.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July [illegible], 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(CONFEDERATE.)

S. Wood, Asst. Surg. 1st
H. Schaper
Co. K, Timmons Regt.

Age years.

Appears on a

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of Jan. 1865.

Commissionnd officers present and absent:

2

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed 186 .

By whose order employed

Nature of service

Remarks: Present. Employed by Capt. C. W. Taylor, A. Q. M. Ch. Clothing Bureau

Miscellaneous File No. 230.

E. C. Thompson

(CONFEDERATE.)

Age years.

Return

of Post at Houston, Texas,

for the month of Aug

, 1864.

Commissionnd Officers present and absent:

Remarks.

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed Aug. 25 1864.

By whose order employed

Lieut. Hebert

Nature of service Shoemaker

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 288.

G. C. Thompson

Copyist.

Schapiro

Cpl, Co. L 1st Md Reg't Potts' Zouaves

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

H. Webster

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 9 ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I ..... a ..... of Co. ..... Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Pat. 2 Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schaare, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to Gen. Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaare, C.

Schare. H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wells' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 (Green Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schare. H.

Schave H

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 7 2 3 1 [illegible]	21	
2	1 3 2 8	22	
3	7 5 7 6	23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein P

Book Mark: _____

See also A Bowerman (Sick)

(Confederate.)

S. | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. Richardson

Pvt., | Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt R Voigt

Last paid:

By whom Returns and no payrolls

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 51, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 20, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

[illegible] W. Richardson

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N Graham

Lieut , Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for August Term , 1862.

Enlisted:

When January 13 , 1862.

Where Camp, Waul's Legion

By whom Capt. Nicholl Capt

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom No pay due

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged July 23 62 Ap. C. No 64. subsequently allowed

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of (Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Sign) Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N. Johan
Pvt., Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp Blount July 25, 1862

Remarks: Discharge substitute
A. Bauman

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogan
Copyist.

Scheiden William

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Musician Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Snyder H P

3252

Scheurer E

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1 Lieutenant. 1 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730951	26	
2	1034	27	
3	1179	28	
4	1327	29	
5	1447	30	
6	1567	31	
7	1686	32	
8	6748	33	
9	7460	34	
10	7778	35	
11	8128	36	
12	8776	37	
13	50723479	38	
14	3559	39	
15	3616	40	
16		41	
17		42	
18		43	
19		44	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 3

Book Mark:

See also E. Scheurer Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E Schurer

1 Lt, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated apr [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enrolled:

When Mar. 22, 186 .

Where Industry

By whom Baden

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 10, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864, into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Captain.

(942)

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ernst Schueres

Lt. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4th to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled: Tech 2 Infantry

When , 1862.

Where Bastrop

By whom

Mustered into service:

When Apr 28 , 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Last paid:

By whom Boots mustered out as Lieut

To what time , 186

Remarks: Elected 1st Lt. Apr. 4th 1862

*This company was sworn at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and (Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, organized in May, 1862, under authority given Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was composed of six companies each of a cavalry battalion and two companies each of a battalion of infantry. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of artillery, two companies of infantry, the cavalry battalion and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The fall of Vicksburg and the capitulation of Port Hudson on the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was then known as Waul's Texas Brigade, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two companies of infantry. The brigade served east of the Mississippi River, and was

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

S

C. T. Scherer

1st Lt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: Elected 1 Lt. (over)

Apr 28 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. and subsequently formed a part of Company K, Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilds' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

V. J. Voigt Capt.

(968)

MAR 29
5073117

*Recapitulation shows 1 Lt.
Present for duty

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

×

Ernst Schuerer

1 Lt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Elected 1 Lt

April 28 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

I. J. Foreman Copyist.

(841)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Ernst Schuerer

1Lt. , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 25, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Addams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent. Present

Remarks: Elected Apr 28

1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W Voigt Capt.

(842)

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Ernst Schuerer

1Lt , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1863

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28 , 1862

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Promoted as 1Lt Co C

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rock mark:

(942) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Schnurer

1st Lt. , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28 , 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of 4 cavalry companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, and subsequently because the 1st R. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

ged, A. P. Johnson

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Troops

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above.

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... , 186 .

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

(544) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. J. Schuerer
1st Lt., Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion, Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Nalley Copyist.

(644)

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Schuerer
1st Lt, Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**
of the organization named above,
for the month of Aug, 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N Mex and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Pooley
Copyist.

(566)

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. Schuerer
1st Lt., Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Richburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Pooley Copyist.

644.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Shearer

1 Lt, Co. C, 1st Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Velasco

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and, subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Bunnell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. Chandler

1 Lt., Co. E, ___, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for 3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near Brunhamville La. Sep 30, 1863.

Date of appointment Apr 22, 1863.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

Copyist.

(948)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Johnson

1st, Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade, Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Johnson Ted

Jan. 1, 1864

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } Elec 1862, 1862.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

Copyist.

(646)

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. Jones

1st, Co. C, 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated ....

Oct 1st, 186 .

Date of commission Oct 1st, 186 .

Remarks: Taken Prisoner at Yazoo City Miss

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

1st Waul's Texas Legion

(Over)

Copyright

Voucher No. 1[illegible]

Paid the 27th day of September, 1863,

S. Lehmer, 1st Lieut

Co. B. 1st Batt. 2d Texas Legion C. S. A.

From the 1st day of May — 1863

To the 31st day of August — 1863.

Pay.....$ 360.00.

Forage,....

Amount..$ 360.00.

Waul's Legion

The Confederate States of America,

To 1st Lt. C. Schuricht, Co. C, 1st Bat. 2d Tex. Legion

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	FROM—	TO—	MONTHS.	DAYS.	DOLLS.	CENTS.	DOLLS.	CENTS.	
Pay—									
For myself	May 1 1863	Augt 31 1863	4.		90.	00.	360	00.	Recruits of Texas Legion Hospital, Quitman, Miss. Danl Gilbert Surg in charge
For year's service									
Forage for horses									
							$ 360.	00.	

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment, I actually and legally held the appointment, and did duty in the department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from Capt. W. T. Adams, Assistant Quartermaster to and to the 30th day of April 1863.

I, at the same time, acknowledg that I have received of Capt. John Decker, Assistant Quartermaster this 12th day of September 1863, the sum of three hundred & sixty dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay $ 360.00.

Forage

Amount $ 360.00.

[Signed Duplicates.]

C. Schuricht 1st Lieut.
Co C 1 Bat. W. T. L.

Schiller, Ignatz

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1		20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Remarks [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st and 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Miss. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Ig. Tiller

Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 15 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April & June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Sept. 15, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Mustered into service:

When Sept 15, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

last paid:

By whom Bounty received but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' (Regiment) Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Rhea
Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. [illegible]

Pvt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] Sept 9, 1862

Enlisted:

When Sept. 15, 1862

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Capt. J. McDrake

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred to Capt. H. Wickelands Comp.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of 4 cavalry panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 5 5073321 1912.

Compl ... by S.G. 1862
sp. 6 Mayo III

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

...kyland's ... Co.

...Pat ... Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... Dec ... 31 , 186 7.

Enlisted:

When April 15 , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Parker.

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster Foster

To what time Enlistment , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Transferred from Pioneers

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. N. Rogers

Capt.

Co (E. Duffill) bought
July 30.

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

.... Sandy Scholle

.... Pvt , Co. D, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 15 , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt N B Adams

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Whitehead's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; also as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1863 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. N. Rogers

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Private Infantry.

P. 1, Co. D, 1 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Sept 15, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt D. Drake

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams,

To what time October 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: .....

J. W. Boyce

(A) Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Sylvester

Capt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1 to Dec 31 , 1863

Enlisted:

When Sept 10 , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Wilkins

To what time Dec 31 , 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. D. Schuyler
Pvt. Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp Waul July 1, 186 .

Remarks Transferred to Co K
Inf. Bn. C.S.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Nagley
Copyist.

Schilling L

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1		20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Schilling

Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 186 .

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 186 .

Where Hempstead.

By whom Balling

Last paid:

By whom

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: Red Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

Confederate.

A. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. Nichols.

Pvt. (Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Germany.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Hempstead.

Remarks.

---

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 71574.

Book mark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart

(x80) Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

F. Schilling.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 186 1.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 186 .

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. Rolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(662) Jno. L. Stewart. Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Schilling.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Hempstead, 1862.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Co. A of the 1st Battalion. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 31, 1865, by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

I. Stewart

Lt. , Co. A, 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 186 2.

Where Hempstead

By whom Capt. Balling

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 186 2.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted from Holly Springs Oct. 14, 1862

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still remained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. and I. Stewart.

Copyist.

Schlenk -

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz F.

Schlentz

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilds' Battn Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consol'dated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz J.

Schlinz F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz F.

Schlinz, J.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wells' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz, J.

Schliz F.

Co. C. Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's command as Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz J.

Schlobohm Fred

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	21	
2	[illegible]	22	
3	[illegible]	23	
4	[illegible]	24	
5	[illegible]	25	
6	[illegible]	26	
7	[illegible]	27	
8	4 7 2 4 5 1 1 8	28	
9	[illegible]	29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last MARK: [illegible]

See also [illegible]

(Confederate.)

| Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible], dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. W. Potter

Agent.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 3[illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Fred Schlobohm

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp

, 186 2.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers, Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 75474.

Mark: .....

.....

.....

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

1864, Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 2

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period ..... war

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. M. Potter

..... Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186-.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 91, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Co. B. Wade's Texas Legion

Fred. Sahlmuthen.

Co. B. Wade's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

sheet 4

J. T. Kennedy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S. Wood's Regiment Texas.

F. Schlumberger

Co. B. 8th Wood's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated [illegible], 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1863."

Number of roll:

No. about 20

J. T. Kennedy

Copyist.

(2304)

Schlopborn Fred

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schlobohm Fred

Schluentz F

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	21	
2	[illegible]	22	
3	[illegible]	23	
4	[illegible]	24	
5	[illegible]	25	
6	[illegible]	26	
7	[illegible]	27	
8	[illegible]	28	
9	[illegible]	29	
10	4724512	30	
11	5641	31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Schleuning

Age 23 , Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] Sept. 23

Enrolled:

When [illegible] , 186 2.

Where Jonesboro

By whom Ballinville Elliot , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible] , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible] , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into a battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company E, 1st Artillery Battalion, was detached from the 1st Artillery Battalion and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Artillery Battalion, was transferred to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been attached to the 1st Texas Field Battery prior to March, 1865, and subsequently to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ark. dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

F. J. Lentz

Pvt, { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When Apr 4, 186[illegible].

Where Houston

By whom Capt Robertson

Last paid:

By whom Bounty reported but no pay.

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Thomas

(962) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

I. Fahlmann

Pvt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 186 2.

Where Houston, Tex

By whom Capt. J. McDonald

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital at Hempstead

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A and Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Green
Capt.

[illegible] 1971

Austin Co Texas

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] , 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible] , 1863.

By whom Capt. J. McGrath

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick at Hospital Hempstead Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voirt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voirt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 29

Austin to Jones.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Schluntz

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Absent without leave since Dec 4/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

1865.

Last on retreat
from Brookyfield
supposed to be
in the hands of
the enemy.

(Confederate.)

I — Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

I. [illegible]

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 3

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Missing since retreat from Corinth

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

.....

.....

Captain.

MAY 29
1936
1951

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

F. Silvertz

Pvt, Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

..

Station

Remarks:

...

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date .. , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

...

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kelly

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Infantry

, Co. E , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1865, and formed Timmons' (Consol.) Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rapley

Copyist.

S Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pt Schlenk

, Co. 6, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick in Fayette Co

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consol Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sewell

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion Texas

F. Sloutz

Co. C. Waul's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

No. sheets 20

J. T. Handley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A Wauls Legion Texas.

F. Slidy,

Co. Wauls Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated, , 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1863."

Number of roll:

2 sheet 11

(8804) J. H. Kennedy Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

— 2 Wood's Reg Tex —

— I. Schleicher's

Bat. Co. 4 Wood's Reg.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Typhoid Fever

Admitted Sept. 12 , 1862

Returned to duty Oct. 5 , 1862

Discharged from service , 186 .

Deserted , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: Transp to Jacksboro

Ord. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 192

W. H. Johnson

Asst.

Copyist.

Schluentz. J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10	[illegible]	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark: _____

See also Jacob Schluentz, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C

J. Tchaney

Pvt. , Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 27 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 25, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When March 24, 186 .

Where Bellville

By whom Elliot

Mustered into service:

When April 4, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Signature

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. Schluenbz

Pvt., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 24, 1862.

Where Bellville

By whom Elliott

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty furnished no pay.

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Hamilton Tex, 186 2

By whom Capt. J. McDaniel

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Paydue from Enlistment

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Yokley

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, / Waul's Texas Legion.* }

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 11, 186 2.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. J. McDonald

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt A Bardens

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] remarks:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. J. Schuman

Lieut, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. G. Thomas

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Caldwell's

Waul, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 3

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Hazlehurst, 1862.

By whom Capt. Drake

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Caldwell

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command about the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. Schirg, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. B. Adams A&M

To what time Apr. 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Absent with leave since Jan 11/63 Austin Tex

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks .....

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Schleuter

, Co. E , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roxby Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] , 186 .*

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. P. Jeffery Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron, July 13, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Date of capture [illegible] 3, 1863.

Where taken Yazoo City, Miss

Hair Dark; eyes Blue; height 5 ft. 6 in.

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

Schlums. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz. F.

Schluntz. J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz. J

Schmidt C.

Co. —, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

Other Names: —

See also —

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Schmidt

1st Lt, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... July 19, 186 .

Place Brenham

Remarks: Gain by enlistment

.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Comdg

Schmidt, George

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	P
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Marked: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 1862.

Enrolled:

When ... April 5 , 1862.

Where ... Houston

By whom ...

Mustered into service:

When ... April 5 , 1862.

Where ... Houston

By whom ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186 .

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company C, Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Infantry Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery, March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. G. Wells, Wiggins, Lyle, of the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] Pitts Captain.

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... in Command.

.....C. S. A. , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March 5 to June 30 , 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 5 , 186 .

Where Marion

By whom Mr. Anders

Mustered into service:

When May 5 , 186 .

Where Marion

By whom Capt. Nathaniel

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Rayner

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

W. W. Porter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] of Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. March 28, 1864, the two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 78674.

Book mark: [illegible]

(1889) [illegible] Porter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 5, 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt J. Frank

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. W. Porter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

W. W. Peter Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 2.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

.....

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks .....

W. W. Potter Captain.

50750712
1912

Suppose, however, that
Sec 2, 2

(Confederate.)

J. Ward's Legion Texas Cav.

G. Smith,

Co. B. Ward's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

2 sheet 2.

J. T. Hensley

Copyist.

Schmidt Henry

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10	[illegible]	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name: _____

See also H Schmidt Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

I. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Schmidt

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Austin County

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Elrod's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command, [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Waul Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Trans. Dist. of [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed [illegible] Battalion.

J. H. Rogers

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Private Schmidt

1st Sergt Capt H Wickeland's Company

(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1 , 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Travis

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75674.

Check mark: .....

J. H. Rogers

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Henry Schmidt

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186 .

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent Sick at home (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rogers
Captain.

Austin Co. Hwy. ...11

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Henry Schmidt

Pvt , Co. D, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 10 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt H. Muckeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Not pay-reserve

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks: Absent. Left sick at home, Austin County, Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rogers

Copyist.

3

Leaves Aug. 6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... ity Schmidt

... Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Sick at Austin Hospl

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bledsoe's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Rogers Captain.

MAY 29. 50735319 1912.

Co. Tex, May 6. On such
furlough.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt Henry Schmidt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1 to Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Winkeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without leave since Feb 6, '63. Left (Corps)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Winkeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Edgar. Dept. of Tex., Hdqrs. and Arln, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

0735405

Look on Jesus and not
turning hand from him
ever.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, [illegible] Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where June 15

By whom Camp Co, 1862.

Period Capt Wickeland

Last paid: 3 yrs or the war

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31

Present or absent Present, 1863

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Captain.

Confederate.

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Schmidt

1st Lt, Co K, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 186?.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave Aug. 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Mayo

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Schmidt

, Co. K.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 186 2

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 30, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. A. Radley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] dated , 186 .*

Residence At and Mail Contr.

Mail Industry.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. P. Jeffery.

(968) Copyist.

Schmidt Jacob

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smith, Jacob

Schmidt John

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3273103	21	
2	1323	22	
3	7017	23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0.

Number of personal papers herein 0

Date Mailed:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. F. Schmidt

Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4th June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 7, 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 7, 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Furlough Muster Roll

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

"This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkes' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command a short time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company C, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' 2nd Texas Infantry.

Remark: 2

W. H. Thomas

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. Schmidt

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. Robt Voight

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Died of disease at New Ulm, Austin Co.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed "Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry."

Remark: .....

Capt.

MAY 23
507 105
1912

Co. Texas on the 1st
July 1883

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Jno. Schmidt

Pvt., Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 7, 186

Place Austin Co

Remarks: Sick, disease

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Reedy

Copyist.

Schmidt Philip

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	0 2 7 5 1 4 3 6	21
2	0 2 2 4	22
3	0 9 2 6	23
4	0 3 5 7	24
5	0 7 1 4	25
6	0 2 1 3	26
7	0 7 1 1	27
8	7 6 5 9	28
9	8 4 5 5	29
10	4 7 2 5 3 6 8 3	30
11	4 7 0 6 1 2 0 0	31
12	4 9 0 0 0 8 5 2	32
13	4 8 9 9 9 4 7 6	33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39
20		40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Private .....

Co. ..... , Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 33 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... April 1 ... , 1862.

Enrolled:

When ... April 1 , 1862.

Where ... Houston

By whom ... Wm Waul

Mustered into service:

When.... April 7 , 1862.

Where ... Houston

By whom ... Capt J. M. Veale

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..... , 186 .

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

..... Wm Potter

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. N. Dimmitt

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April & May 1862

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible], 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Roth

Captain.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2887½.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 2.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was knows at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers: Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

.....

.....

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....

....., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186..

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. M. Potter, Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 1862.

Where

By whom , 186 .

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 2.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 2.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. Schmidt.

1st Lt, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place .....

Remarks:

.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough July 27

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wm Rogers

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Schneider

Pte , Co. P , 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Oct. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date . 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 92, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. J. Sinnett

Captain.

Confederate.

5th Legion Texas

Philips C Midt

Pvt. Co. B 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4

Remarks: , 186 .

Number of roll:

sheet 9

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J [illegible] Texas Regt.

Capt. [illegible]'s Co.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31, 1863.

Roll dated

[illegible] Dated [illegible], 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 186 3.

Received July 16, 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 10.

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Co. [illegible]

P. Schmidt,

Pvt. [illegible] Texas Regt. S.S.

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to October 8, 1863.

Place of residence Harris Co Texas

Complexion Fair ; hair Dark

Eyes Black ; height 5 ft. 10 in.

Remarks

Name appears in Col of names Also as Phillip Schmidt

Number of roll:

109

[illegible], Me. H. Hancock

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Sergt Texas Legion Cav

Wm. Schmidt

Pvt Co B Texas Legion

Appears on a

Morning Report

of Gratiot Street Prison, St Louis, Mo.,

for Nov 16, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

First received July 26, 1863.

Discharged ....., 186 .

Remarks: Nov 16 Escaped from Branch Hospital

Number of roll:

575

Allsworth

Compiler.

Schmidt F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schmidt, Phillip

Schneider Frank

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733098	20	
2	2217	21	
3	3921	22	
4	03500	23	
5	04807	24	
6	05005	25	
7	07743	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Franz Schneider

Age [illegible], Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Appears on [illegible] years.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: [illegible], 186[illegible].

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of Texas Infantry, artillery and cavalry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and three companies of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the Vicksburg campaign, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Many of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. March 31, 1865, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 49, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. W. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 2 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 1862.

Enrolled:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

W. W. Pattie

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1864.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Form copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1885) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75874.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. W. Potter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Pvt. [illegible]

.....1st....., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for July - Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Kinston

By whom Capt. Smith

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathustus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathustus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. W. Porter Captain

(Confederate.)

[illegible] Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 4

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: .....

[illegible] Potter

[illegible] Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent.

Remarks:

Captain.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....

....,Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 3

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

.....

.....

.....Captain.

Schneider, Phillip

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072 8072	20	
2	8176	21	
3	8308	22	
4	8769	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

Your Name: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jany 20 to Feby 28, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 24 Jany, 1862

Where San Antonio.

By whom Wm H. Kelley.

Period 12 Mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Texas Field Battery (March 28, 1865). The two Batteries [illegible] were consolidated by S. C. Ayer, Adjt. Gen., Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Battery.

Remarks: .....

W. Von Scott
Clerk.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Private Co. [illegible]

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862

Enrolled:

When [illegible] July 24, 186[illegible]

Where Gonzales.

By whom Phillips.

Mustered into service:

When July 24, 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom Mayor

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd no Pay.

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments,** $ 100

Remarks Bounty $50. Detached Mounted

"This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Miss. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

W. Harwood

Captain.

(Confederate.)

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Phillip Schneider,

1st ....., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from Sept Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ..... June 20, 186 .

Where Gonzales.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: Mustered from Disability Aug 1st, ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thirteenth [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

H. Hardcastle
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

[illegible] mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

C. 50

Certificate

of disability for discharge in case of

Phillip Schneider

a private Co E Cavalry

Wadsworth Legion

Head Quarters Wadsworth Legion
Camp Wadsworth Augt 9

Extract Special Order No 73

x x x x x

The Lieut. Comdg. directs that Private P. Schneider of Capt. Hammond's Co. F Cavalry be discharged by reason of disability

By Order of
L. F. N. Wadsworth
Brig. Gen.

Richard L. Smith
Adjt. Gen.

RECORD DIVISION,
REBEL ARCHIVES
WAR DEPARTMENT

Army of the Confederate States

Certificate of disability for discharge

Phillip Schneider a private of Capt Jno
J. M. Harwood's Company F Cavalry Regt Texas
of the Confederate States Army, was enlisted by
Captain W. H. Kelly of the Texas Dismounted Volunteers
at Corpus Texas on the 4th day of January 1862
to serve one year and mustered at the time to
serve three years from 1st enlistment or the War;
he was born in Germany, is Nineteen years of
age Four feet Ten inches high light complexion
Gray eyes light hair and by occupation when
enlisted a Wagoner. During the last two
months said Soldier has been unfit for service
Sixty days.

Capt Graul
August 2nd 1862

Thos J. Cleveland
1st Lt Commanding Company

I certify that I have carefully
examined the said Phillip Schneider of
Harwood Company and find him incapable
of performing the duties of a Soldier
because of Deformity of legs and arms

F. E. Randall surgeon
Texas Legion

Schneider William F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Musician Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Snyder H. P.

Schneidke J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wall's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smith, Jacob

Schmidke P

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schmidt Philip

3277-a

Schnible, Charles

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schreibble, Charles

Schreibble, Charles

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44275297	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of [illegible] cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See [illegible] C.S. Torpedo Batt'y

(Confederate.)

S. 2 Battalion. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Charles Greathouse,
Pvt., Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Nat. Lab.

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss
When captured July 4, 1863.
Remarks: Member of La Sonora

* Name cancelled

84

J. Sharin

Copyist.

(1890)

Scruble, Charles
Pauls Fr Legion
Co. A, Co. C Louisiana Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

C. Schnitzler

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Charles Schneider a Private of Co't Infantry of Reg't Miss. Cav. Legion Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Charles F. Schneider
Private Co't Infantry

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

Lieut. D. Dy 20 Reg't Vol.

Capt. & AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schreineck. -

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Skrewarneck Franz

* 9251

Schreiter, C

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30729514	20	
2	9627	21	
3	9729	22	
4	9830	23	
5	9894	24	
6	30738466	25	
7	8939	26	
8	30723661	27	
9	44274827	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Last Name: Schreiter

See also Schreiter, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

S.	Waul's Legion.	Texas.

C. Schreiter.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When July 19., 186 .
Where Brenham.
By whom Capt. Bolling.
Period War.

Last paid:
By whom Pay due from enlistment.
To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent Present.
Remarks: Bounty due $50.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bledsoe's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible], who attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Trans. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Jno. L. Stewart.
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Schreiter x

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When July 19, 186 2.

Where Brenham, 186 2.

By whom Capt. Balling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H B Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: x Name appears in column of Names Present as C. Schreiter.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. The remainder of the artillery battalion, on January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to Company A of the 2nd Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864, The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864, The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Schrieter

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 19, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Balling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of this battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. Schneider.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When July 19, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 186.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Schuster.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 19, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 186.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave. Brenham

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry bat[illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 61, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] remark:

Jno. L. Stewart

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Schroeder

Pt., Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated [illegible] G. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Stewart

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Shroeder

Pvt, Co. A, 1 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. J. Brunell

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

Not dated, 186 .*

Residence Harlin Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Street's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Miss. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

*Also indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

W. B. Jeffery

Compiler.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Absent

Number of rolls 82

(2000) J. R. Douglas Captain.

Schrader, C.

Pvt., Co. A 1st Bat. Wash. Inf. Legion Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

to Schröder

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I L. Schneider a Private of Co. C. 1st Bat Reg't [illegible]

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L. Schneider

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schreiber, L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5273637	16	
2	61354	17	
3	62700	18	
4	63722	19	
5	64744	20	
6	65555	21	
7	44275198	22	
8		23	
9		24	
10		25	
11		26	
12		27	
13		28	
14		29	
15		30	
16		31	
17		32	
18		33	
19		34	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

Remarks:

See also Schreiber, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

E Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. [illegible]

Pvt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitzein

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted for term, 186 .

Where Intended for the war

By whom

last paid:

By whom Maj. Th. Cantrell

To what time Apr. 30, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid Due C. States $2 [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Schneider

Pvt., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Oswald

To what time Apr. 30, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Whitnell's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed "Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry."

Last muster:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

F. Schuster

Pvt, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt Deutsch.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: 2

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elliott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Schuler.

Pvt., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitzow

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Abst. sick in Hosp. (Galv)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

at Grenada since the 22-62

by order of Surgeon.

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. Shreiber.

Pvt. , Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams.

To what time Oct. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate

2 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

L. Lewis

Pvt, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Quitzche

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom J H Graham

To what time Dec 3, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Roll torn

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and was recruited the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Many of the members, who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Scott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 5th [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remainder of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battalion about March 15, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 49, Dept. Miss. & E. La., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J A Ingraham

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Schultz L.

Pvt., Co. D 2nd Battn Nash Reg't Ex Legion

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Description	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

L. Schneider.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I L Schreiber a Private of Co. F 3d [illegible] Reg't Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L Schreiber

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

[illegible] 2d Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schriber L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card(s) filed with

Schriber L.

Schrimpser. R. R.

Co. &, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schrimsher Robert R.

Schrimscher Robt

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727402	20	
2	7502	21	
3	7606	22	
4	7689	23	
5	7734	24	
6	7812	25	
7	7884	26	
8	44238367	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name:

See also R.S. Schrimscher 2nd Tex Cav Sgt

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Robert R. Strickhot,
Pvt., { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apl. 28, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Sullivan.

Mustered into service:

When Apl. 28, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Sullivan.

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay Rec'd.

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Dept. of Trans-Miss. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Infantry.

Remark:

W. R. Sullivan
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Robert A. Schumacher

Pvt., Co. E, } Cavalry Battalion,
} Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug 9, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 28, 1862.

Where Jefferson

By whom Swellivan

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

E. P. Gaines

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Robert A. Schumacher

Pvt. , Co. E. } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where Galveston , 186 2.

By whom Hutchinson.

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31

Present or absent Present. , 186 2.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862 under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. Rudd

Capt. Co.

(Confederate.)

I Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Robt. R. Scherrenschlo

Pvt. , { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb. , 186 3.

Enrolled:

When Apr 28 , 186 2.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When Apr 28 , 186 2.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

last paid:

By whom Capt. W.R. Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 186 2.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arks., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

E.H. Bennett

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Robt R. Stevenson Jr.
Pvt.
, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb. 29 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:
When Oct 1, , 1861.
Where Galveston, Tex.
By whom Capt. Aldrich.
Period 3 yrs or War.

Last paid:
By whom Maj. Norvell.
To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. T. Beach,
Captain.

Confederate.

S | Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

R. A. Shrimpshire,
Pvt.
, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 12 , 186 4.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Wilkinson.

Period 3 yrs or War.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Burnet.

To what time Feb. 28 , 186 4.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Heavy Artillery, March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Ed. Rowe,
Capt.

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Robert R. Schmuster,

Pvt. { Capt. W. R Sullivan's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity Monroe Co, Tenn.

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris.

Remarks:

---

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark:

E. T. Booth,

Organizer.

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion

J

K H Scrumpton

Pvt , Co. , Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Harris County

Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss , May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

58

(0236)

Schroeder, C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cav'ry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schreiter, C

Schroeder, Ferdinand

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	11	
2	5	12	
3	5	13	
4	5	14	
5	5	15	
6	5	16	
7	5	17	
8	8	18	
9	9	19	
10	3	20	
11	4	21	
12	4	22	
13	4	23	
14	4	24	
15		25	
16		26	
17		27	
18		28	
19		29	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Name:

See also Schroeder, Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ferdinand Schroeder

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 186

Enrolled:

When June 20

Where Camp Waul , 186 .

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20

Where Camp Waul , 186 .

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid ?

By whom ? bounty paid. No pay paid

To what time

Remarks:

, 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865. This battery was [illegible] consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Dept. Trans-Miss. Dept., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Simmons' [illegible] Artillery.

Roll Check 2013203A

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Lieutenant Schneider -

Pvt. Capt. H. Wickeland's Company (Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—E. & P. 7867-4.

Clerk's mark: .....

J. H. Royer

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Gen'l Command Schroeder

Pvt | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct Dec 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When June 20, 186 .
Where Camp Waul
By whom Capt. H. Wickeland
Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:
By whom Pay due from
To what time enlistment, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. H. Rogers
Copyist.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

.... Ferdinand Schneider

Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Period Three or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt H.S Williams

To what time August 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

J. N. Roger

Captain.

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Jos. C. Schroeder

Pvt , Co. D, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Dec 1. Supposed to be a deserter

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated per S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated [illegible], 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rogers

Copyist.

MAY 21

prisoner in the hands
of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Ferd Schneider

Pvt , Co. D. { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Dec 1862 Supposed Roswell

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, remained in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rogers
Capt.

MAY 29
50735411
1942.

to be prisoners in the
hands of the enemy

Confederate.

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

6 Infantry

Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. N. Rogers

Captain.

MAY 50775 NO

Amer. Nat. 1, 6.1

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S
F. Schroeder

Pt ....., Co. S, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

....

Station ....

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 .

Place ....

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sinnell

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Schroeder

Pte, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. Schroeder

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

[illegible] dated , 186 .*

Residence. Sherman near Industry

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

*This referred: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Remark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery
[illegible]

(Confederate.

D' Wauls Legion Texas.

F. Shroder,

Co. D. Wauls Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated [illegible]

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 23rd, [illegible]."

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 2 J. D. Hunley Capt.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: Absent

[illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received , 186 .

Where captured

When captured

When exchanged , 186 .

By whom exchanged , 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page .....

Jack Summers

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1, 1862.†

Where captured

When captured , 1862.

Remarks:

Signature in column of remarks as J. Schrader

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 9th, 1863, from Capt. L. E. Mason, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War. — J. H. Thomson, Capt. Comdg. Post."

†As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll

Copyist.

Schroder Jr

Pvt. Co. K 2nd Batt. Hall's Legion
(Regt.)

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

F. Schroeder

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 5 ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F. Schroeder ..... a Private of Co D 2d Battalion Texas Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. Schroeder

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 5 day of July 1863.

[illegible] 2d Reg't Ohio Vols.

Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schroeder John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50273222	20	
2	0998	21	
3	0358	22	
4	0495	23	
5	0014	24	
6	0713	25	
7	0804	26	
8	8457	27	
9	8971	28	
10	50723689	29	
11	44275013	30	
12	44339900	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book MARK:

See also J. Schroeder, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

66

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... [illegible] .....

..... [illegible] , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 2[illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] , 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible] , 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible] , 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel' Company of Volunteers: Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

W. W. Pool

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

4

[illegible]

[illegible] { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] , 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 75674.

Book mark: .....

W. M. Botts

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... [illegible]

..... , Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent present.

Remarks: .....

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

[illegible] W. M. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....

....., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, 4th Dist. of Texas, La. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

.....

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Edgar. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Wm Waul

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 1863.

Enlisted:

When , 1862.

Where

By whom

Period war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. W. Potter

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....

....., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

.....

.....

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Schroeder

Pt , Co. B , 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Simmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

A. J. Schroeder

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. J. Schuyler

, Co. F, 1st Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. R. Brunell

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Leonard [illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] 1st Dated [illegible], 186[illegible].*

Residence Williamson Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Line indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

W. T. Jeffery

(Title) Copyist.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Absent

J. E. Douglas
Captain

Confederate.

Texas

John Schroeder
Pvt. Co. B. Maulsby's Texas
Residence Milam Co. Tex

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated Not dated

Date of parole Not dated

No. of parole 921

Remarks:

Number of rolls 1

(962)

R. J. C. Tinsley

Copyist.

Schroeder John

Co. Havis Texas Reg't Regt

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Schroeder

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I [illegible] a [illegible] of Reg't [illegible]

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

[illegible]

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fay 2d Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schroeder William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073225	20	
2	0929	21	
3	0359	22	
4	0496	23	
5	0615	24	
6	0714	25	
7	4427512	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Mark:

See also

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

, 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniels' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, the remnant of Company same time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remaining two companies of the Artillery Battalion were attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Dept. of Trans-Miss. and Arty. dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Wm Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] , 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1904) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 7[illegible]

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. C. Potter

[illegible] Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 -

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ... Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ... Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ... Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to ... Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., ... and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' ... Texas Infantry.

... marks: .....

W. W. Waul Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 1862.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., La. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark mark:

Captain.

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible] War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

W. W. Potter

Capt.

(Confederate.)

21 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 186[illegible].
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. M. Potter
Captain

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible] Lieut, Co. I, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

J. G. Douglas
Captain.

Schroeder, H.

Pvt., Co. Wall's Fix Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

W. Schreiber

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I [illegible] of Reg't .....

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

.....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20th Reg't Ohio Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Scheurer Ernst

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

1 Lieutenant 1 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scheurer, E.

Schultz Adolph

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schulze A.

Schultz. J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schulze. John

Schultz Joseph

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1st Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schultz Joseph

Schultze F.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 6 7 2 8 4 7 1	20	Exchanged Batt'n Cav'l
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Last Name:

See also Enrolled Schultz J. Tim Cav

Schulz Heinrich

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cava'ry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schulze Henry

Schulz Joseph

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1 book | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3375313	20	
2	38333	21	
3	3367	22	
4	3503	23	
5	3622	24	
6	3752	25	
7	472451	26	
8	4724563	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Last Name:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age . . years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Edgar, Dept. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

Corpl, { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Near [illegible]

July 31, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Texas.

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 20, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Office.—R. & P. 1897.

[illegible] mark: [illegible]

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... [illegible] Waul

..... , Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

..... W. W. Porter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Texas Volunteers.

Pvt , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible] without leave since Dec 1/62 sick at home [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Thomas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 69, Adjt. Gen. Dept. of Texas, dated Austin, March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 ;

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 25, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

Confederate.

5 Ward's Legion Texas.

Joseph Stultz.

C. S. A. Ward's Tex. Legion,

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated,

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, [illegible]"

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 3

[illegible] J. T. Hunley Capt.

(Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion Texas.

Joseph Shultz.

Co. B & Co. C. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated

. 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, [illegible]"

[illegible] of roll:

[illegible] about 20

[illegible]; J. T. Hundley Capt.

Schulze A

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5273103	19	
2	1144	21	
3	1275	22	
4	1423	23	
5	1544	24	
6	1660	25	
7	1763	26	
8	7984	27	
9	8231	28	
10	47247357	29	
11	47254118	30	
12	47528527	31	
13	47062257	32	
14	47052699	33	
15	45697903	34	
16	47237246	35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

11

Last Name

Last Name

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. A. Schultze

Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr 28, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Mch 24, 186 .

Where Bellville

By whom Elliot

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Draper

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Granbury's [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Gen. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, being also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. [illegible] who had become separated from their command [illegible] serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Benet's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] was detached from this command [illegible] in March, 1865, and subsequently became the [illegible] January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the [illegible] appears to have been transferred to [illegible] January, 1865, the two infantry [illegible] Co. A, 1st Bn. Waul's Tex. Legion, [illegible] March 31, 1865, and [illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. F. Schultze

Pvt., { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 24, 1862.

Where Belleville

By whom Elliott

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty received but no pay.

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Revel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery.

In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Affs., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. F. Schultze

Capt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt S. M Drake

Period war.

Last paid:

By whom Pay dues from Enlistment

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. N. Schultze

Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1863.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick on Hospital Holly Springs

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

G | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. K. Schuelgen

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 4, 1863.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt W C Cutlar

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Dist from mike on Nov 1st from Hall's Springs

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

Captain.

to Vicksburg 288
miles @ 10¢ per mile
$28.80

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. V. Schultze

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1863.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Schulze

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W B Adams A.Q.M.

To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Taken pris. at Yazoo City Miss July 14/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

.....

Capt.

(Confederate.)

5. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Schultz

Pvt., Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 186 2

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred as the 5th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rayburn

Capt.

(Confederate.)

5. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Schultz

1st Lt., Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick in hospital, Marietta

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 59, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayburn

Captain.

Confederate.

Appears on a

List

of Confederate prisoners of war paroled by the Federal forces and reported to Major N. G. Watts, C. S. A., Agent for Exchange of Prisoners at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated

....., 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Received Near Vicksburg, December 2, 1862, of Capt. W. W. Bickford, agent for the United States for the exchange of Prisoners of War, the foregoing list of Prisoners heretofore paroled—one hundred and ninety men in number. N. G. WATTS, *Major C. S. A. & Agent for Exchange of Prisoners of War.*"

...ber of roll:

...sheet, 7

.....

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Texas Legion | Texas

A. Schultz

Pvt. Co. 6. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 13, 1863.

Remarks: .....

Sheet 4

R. J. C. Drewry

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj. Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured ....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

My sheet 2 Rec'd Feb

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for exchange.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind., February 26, 1865.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4th, 1863.

Remarks:

Name appears in roll of prisoners as Adolph Shultz

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 13

[illegible]

Commissary

(Confederate.)

S

Sergt.

Adol Schmitz,
Pvt Co. G, Walk's Tex Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15, 1863.

Roll dated Aug 1st 1863

, 186 .

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 14 , 1863.

Received Aug 3 , 1863.

Discharged Aug 13 , 1863.

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

Entered on p. 5 thereof 10 M. Leonard,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S

Adolph Schmitz
Pvt Co C Hall's Legion C S A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug 13, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured Yazoo City Miss

When captured July 14, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:
This sheet 3. M.C. Gilleaudeau
Copyist

(Confederate.)

S [illegible] Legion Tex

Adolph L. Schultz

Pvt Co [illegible] Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 1st, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Warty Miss

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred for Exchange Feb 26/65

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 147

C. E. McLaughlin Capt.

(889)

* Schulze Henry

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073537	20	
2	5561	21	
3	5131	22	
4	5229	23	
5	5336	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Your Name: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

I Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Henry Schultz

Pvt , Capt. H. Wickeland's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 44 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No county roll

To what time No pay roll, 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. This battery [illegible] was consolidated by S. O. No. 84, [illegible] Field Battery.

J. H. Rogers

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Heinrich Schultz

Pvt. Capt H Wickeland's Company (Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Austin

Remarks: ——

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75837.

Mark: ——

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Henry Schulze.

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... to May 31 , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: .....

J. H. Royer Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Schultz

Sgt , Co. D, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt H B Adams

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, M Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Thomas Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 2nd Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Rozer

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Henry Selvidge

Appears on Pvt., Co. D, } 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Ward

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs. or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Allard

To what time Oct 31, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Died Nov. 20 at Holly Springs

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of 4 cavalry companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, &c., and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Schulze John

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	57	7310 16	20
2		1145	21
3		1276	22
4		1424	23
5		1545	24
6		1661	25
7		1762	26
8		7921	27
9		8195	28
10	44	27 4934	29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

Name Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Schultz

Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 39 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 25, 1863.

Enrolled:

When March 22, 186 .

Where Infantry

By whom Bader

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Adjt. Gen. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 28, 1864, and formed [illegible] Infantry.

Book:

(Confederate.)

I ... Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

... F. Schultze

Pvt., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 39 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 22, 1862.

Where Industry

By whom Bader

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty received but no pay

To what time ..., 186.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Bissel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Arm., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: ...

... Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Schultz

Pvt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug 9, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 186 2.

Where Houston, Tex

By whom Capt. S. McDrake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Detailed to Wd. 2nd as Cook Aug 18.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C (the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Captain.

505 16

61 Sh. C. 2nd. 90. 1

(Confederate.)

C Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. Schultze

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 186 2

Enlisted:

When (illegible) 4, 186 2.

Where Houston, Tex

By whom Capt. J. McDonald

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H Badams

To what time Aug. 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detailed to Hdqrs as Cook (illegible)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1863 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company C, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of this 1st Texas Field Battery and is known to have been transferred to Company C of the same battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. Ward, Jr., Adjt. Gen. Dist. of Texas, Aide, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Capt.

Special order No 90.

I. C. Aug. 18. 1862

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Private

W. [illegible], Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period ... war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] remarks: .....

[illegible] Captain.

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Johnson

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 60, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Capt.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Sivley's Battery, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug. , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rocky

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Appears on Unit Monthly, C.S.A., Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 186x.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Detail, 186 .

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion of six companies served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans-Miss., dated March 21, 1865, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Kelly

Capt.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

Pvt. Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

J. C. Douglas
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

C. Davis Esq. Dear —

Sir Sam[illegible]

Rec[illegible]

Appear[illegible] a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Pneumonia acute

Admitted Sept. 12 , 186[illegible]

Returned to duty Oct 11 , 186[illegible]

Discharged from service , 186 .

Deserted , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: Sept 18 for to go home

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page [illegible]

[illegible] Johnson

(Surg.) Capt.

Schulze John

Pvt, Co. B Battn Hamb's Reg't Legion

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Schultz

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John Schultz a Private of Co C 2nd Batt W.P.L

Vols. C. S A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John Schultz

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John E. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schuman H. &

Co. &, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	20	
2	5722	21	
3	5801	22	
4	5873	23	
5	5925	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

Wall's Legion. | Texas.

E. Enlisted

Pvt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Wall's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for dated , 186 2

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Period

No. of miles to rendezvous

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's (Campbell) and Company E, Wall's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 36 Infantry Battalion, Wall's Texas Legion, and soon after the formation of the Legion, consisting of six companies of Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two companies of Infantry, and in October, 1862, the cavalry battalion was retained the name of Wall's Legion. Colonel Wall by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863, under authority given to reorganized in Vicksburg and still retained the name of Wall's Legion. It was Mississippi River, and was known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion was detached from their command and two infantry battalions of six companies each. It was of the members, who had become separated from their command in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were consolidated in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Williams' and Allen's Texas Infantry. Dist. of Texas, and formed Thirty-

Book mark:

J. Keleher Capt.

(over)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 2

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

No. of miles to rendezvous [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and [illegible] B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The [illegible] were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Thomas N. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was [illegible] organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry [illegible] of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Pearl River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some [illegible] men, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arkansas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. E. Echuman

Pvt., Co. E,* 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 186 .

Where Round Top

By whom Capt Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Neeson

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. E. Chamberlain

Pvt., Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept Dec

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks Absent sick since the 5 Nov 1862 Sent by order of the Surgeon

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, and then under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1863 and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 31, 1864, by S. O. No. 76, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Evans

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

F. E. Ichuman

Pvt, Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 19, 186 .

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Died in the hospital at Jefferson Nov 10 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nason

Copyist.

Schurer. E.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

1 Lieutenant 1 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scheurer. E.

Schuster A

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5173	20	
2	4062	21	
3	7674	22	
4	4750	23	
5	7816	24	
6	4868	25	
7	8231	26	
8	7936	27	
9	7427	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0.

Number of personal papers herein 1

Misc. Marks

See also

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Pinckney
Pvt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct 29, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When Oct 29, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time ....., 186

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Elliott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] this Artillery Battalion was detached from the command [illegible] March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 28, 1864, the two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 84, Trans. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark: .....

L. H. Martin
Captain.

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. Schuster

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Apl 24, 1862.
Where Camp Waul
By whom Cap Williams
Period War

Last paid:
By whom No pay rec'd
To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elliott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Artillery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] and Arkansas, dated March 25, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last muster: [illegible]

L. H. Martin
[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

G. Johnston

Pvt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Sept 29, 1862.

Where Brazos Co.

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was consolidated, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] Artillery dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

L. H. Martin

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. J. Martin

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 24, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command in 1864 into Steel's Command Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. H. Martin

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 4 Oct

Enlisted: , 186 .

When

Where Camp Waul, Oct 24, 1862.

By whom Capt Williams

Period 30 ds.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Nov 31

, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

By S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1864,

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

A. [illegible] Schmidt

1st , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 25, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Schuster

Pvt., Co. N, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept., 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Company cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hardaway

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] (Capt. P. Millican's Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] dated [illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1903.

Book Mark: [illegible]

L. N. Martin

Captain

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. 2 Batt'n Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

, 1863.

Number of rolls
84
(Seal)

Captain.

Schuster A

Pvt., Co. D 2nd Batt'n Regt'l Inf Va

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Schuster

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Thurston a Private Co. E 2 Regt [illegible]

Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Thurston

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

John F. [illegible] Reg't Ohio Vols,

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Schuster, C. A.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3073452	10	
2	4603	11	
3	7675	12	
4	4751	13	
5	7217	14	
6	4867	15	
7	7527	16	
8	44273085	17	
9		18	
10		19	
11		20	
12		21	
13		22	
14		23	
15		24	
16		25	
17		26	
18		27	
19		28	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also [illegible]

(Confederate.)

/	Waul's Legion.	Texas.

C. H. Martin

Pvt. { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June '62, 1862.

Enrolled:

When 12 May 62, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When 12 May 62, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elliott's Dismounted Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Waul Battery, March 31, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Adjt. Gen. Dept. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Aldis, dated March 30, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last Muster:

L. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. A. Schuster

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 1 May 12, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period War

Last paid:

By whom No pay rec'd

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

_____ | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. W. Nichols

Lt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,* Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1, 1862.

Where Bexar Co.

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, 17th Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the winter of March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 17th Texas Infantry March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Adjt. Gen's. Dept. of Texas, dated March 26, 1863, and formed Nineteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark: _____

L. H. Martin

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. W. Smith

1st Lt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 24, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt Williams

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 2d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans-Miss. Army, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. H. Schultz

1st Lt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Sept 24, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 85, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. N. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Cpl Charles

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Gainham

To what time Dec 31, 186 3

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., Trans-Miss. Army, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

L. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. C. Steele

York | Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated ... 186 .

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Bexar

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

‡This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible]'s Office.—R. & P. [illegible].

Mark: ...

L. A. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. F. Schuster

1st Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 186 3.

Remarks:

J. Harris

Copyist.

Shuster W. A.

Pvt., Co. C 2 Batt'n Wash's Regt's Virginia.

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

C. A. Adamson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I C. A. Shuntes a Private of Co. C 2 Reg't [illegible]

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem[illegible] berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C. A. Shuntes

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John F. [illegible]

Maj. Reg't Ohio Vol

AND PAROLING OFFICER

Schulze

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artilléry.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schulze, John

Schwander Peter

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3077331224	26
2	3200	27
3	3044	28
4	3287	29
5	3380	30
6	3453	31
7	3525	32
8	3587	33
9	3746	34
10	7494	35
11	7775	36
12	8125	37
13	8356	38
14	8788	39
15	30723476	40
16	3624	41
17	3574	42
18		43
19		44

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

Book Mark:

See also P. Schwander Tennessee Reg't Tex. Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Private Jeremiah

2nd, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated .....

..... Not dated, 186 .

Muster-in to date ..... Mch 21, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When ..... Mch 21, 186 .

Where ..... Houston

By whom ..... Capt Wm A Wade

Period ..... "The war"

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A Bonnstain

Signature

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled: [illegible], 186 2.

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom Capt. Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom Capt Carter

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

[illegible], 186 .

Remarks: Elected 2 Lt. 22" Apr 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: ...

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Remark: [illegible]

A. B. Mustain

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

A B Mistaan

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 2.

Where [illegible], 186 2.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 2.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. N. M. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: ...

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Schnauder

2 Lt , Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 1862.

Where , 1864.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st R. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Texas Field Battery, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st talion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over) A. B. Mountain

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Carter

2 Lt, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct & Nov, 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Light Bolivar County Co

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed "Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry."

Remarks:

A. Bryan Jr.

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom , 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks: Present
Detailed to collect
arms of Command (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Captain.

No. 29
DEPARTMENT
No. 12.

S.O No. Distr. Hd Qurs. Jany
'64

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

P. [illegible] Rivarde,

2 [illegible], Co. [illegible], [illegible], Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date [illegible]

Place [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Thomas Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was completed in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Missouri Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Lane's Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of West La., dated March 26, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

(P. Schumander
2d Lt, Co. L, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent.

Station

Remarks: Absent sick
July 25

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. L. Royall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

K. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

P. Schwander

2d Lt., Co. K, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 186 7.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

P. Schwander
2 Lt, Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1 present.

Station Vicksburg.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 30, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Wm Rodney

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | TEXAS.

P. Schwander

Pvt., Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Apr. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

absent

Station

Remarks: Without leave.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arkansas, dated March 23, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

A. J. Hamell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. P. Schwander

Capt, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Velasco.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Todmell

Adjt.

Capptn.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Richmond's
1st Lt, Co. Unk, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for 3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near Brenham Tex. June 3rd, 1862.

Date of appointment Apr. 1st, 1862

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Jamieson

Capt, Co. A, 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

not dated, 186 .

Date of commission May 21, 186 .

Remarks: Absent without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol Texas Infantry.

Last Muster: .....

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Fahrandi

Capt, Co. I, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade, Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Camp Tex Jan 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } from June 3, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Over)

W. B. Jeffery

Copyist.

No 24

Receipt for Stores

Issued to

Lieut R. Schwandin

for his own use.

Charles Lee, Esq.

O. O.

Schroeder, G. J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schroeder, G. J.

Schwentz. -

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz F.

Schneider F.

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Schraeder Ferdinand

Schwaeder C. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073097	21	
2	0219	22	
3	0920	23	
4	0351	24	
5	0458	25	
6	0637	26	
7	0707	27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name

Sign also

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. J. Schroeder

Pvt ..., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Date April 15, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 15, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When April 1, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt. [illegible] Drake

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186 .

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bledsoe's Unmounted Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1863. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] dated March 25, 1863, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: ...

W. W. Peck

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible], 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was completed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hassell's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of this 1st [illegible] it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible]

[illegible]

Muster

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] , 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Indian and Arks, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1903.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Compiler.

Confederate.

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... G. T. Chandler

Pvt (, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1 , 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Nath Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions [illegible] consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 31, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom , 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was transferred to Texas Field Battery some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Allison's Texas Field Battery, and to have been consolidated March 31, 1865, by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, with Allison's Texas Field Battery, Texas Infantry, and Arty., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank when mark'd

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg Waul's Legion was ordered to the Mississippi River and re-organized by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War under authority and given to consisted of a cavalry battalion of two companies each. After re-organized in May, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, as artillery battalion of four companies, as artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the name of Waul's Legion was dropped, but it was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command on the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were on furlough prior to March, 1865, and detached from this command and were known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and formed into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command in 1864 and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 31, 1865, by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

W. W. Potter

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 5

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. W. Potter

Captain.

Draft

Co. A. Wh[illegible] Regt.

Con. and rate.

Private. Private

REFERENCE SLIP

Cards filed with

Scovill H. C.

Lowell H. G.

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Cavalry and Artillery.)

Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

with

Lowell H. G.

Scovell H. G.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072905	20	
2	5073015	21	
3	5072907	22	
4	9622	23	
5	9725	24	
6	9826	25	
7	5073623	26	
8	4725684	27	
9	4706208	28	
10	2231	29	
11	4705237	30	
12	4569754	31	
13	4571668	32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Box Mark:

See also

Confederate

J. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. G. Scovell.

Pvt. | Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When June 23, 186 .

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Steel.

Mustered into service:

When June 23. 186 .

Where Houston.

By whom Steel.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: Rec'd no Bounty or Pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Jno. L. Stewart

Captain

Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Scovil

Lt. | Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul.

July 10, 1862.

Nativity New York.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 12476.

Book mark: .....

Jno. A. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent.

Remarks:

, 186 .

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a battalion of six companies and two artillery battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and the artillery battalion retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were organized in two companies and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. A of the Artillery battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 43, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over)

Copyist.

"Confederate."

J | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. L. Linsicil

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 23, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Balling

Period Mar

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty due $50.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over) Jno L Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate,)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. C. Stewart

Lieut., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 23, 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Balling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was [illegible] to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery [illegible] to have been transferred to [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. H. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

I. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

H. C. Scurall.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:
When June 23, 1862.
Where Houston
By whom Capt. Balling
Period War.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams
To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Ex. duty Adj't Clerk
dec. 16/62. No. Special Order.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. D. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. G. Scoral

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:
When June 23, 1862.
Where Houston.
By whom Capt. Bolling.
Period War.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams
To what time Dec. 31, 186.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Ex. duty adjt. clerk.
dec. 16, 1862

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2d Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. H. Stewart
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

N. Seawell

Pvt, Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Ext duty Hdq Adjts Clerk

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rankin

Adjt. Comdg.

507763

from 5th to 27th July.

Confederate.

6 Legion Texas

M. J. Scofield

Pvt. C. A. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4 , 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

sheet 9

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible] Regiment [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated., 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Received July 16, 1863.

Discharged , 186 .

Remarks:

[illegible]

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 10. [illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

H. G. Stone,
Pvt. Co. A, 5th Regt.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4 , 1863.

Received July 26 , 1863.

Discharged Aug 7 , 1863.

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:
1 sheet 10 M. Leonard,
Clerk.

(Confederate.)

L

A. G. Little

Pvt Co A 5th Tenn Cav C.S.A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., August 7, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 7, 1863.

Where captured Tuscaloosa Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 2

[illegible]

L E Fehl

Copyist.

S (Confederate.)

Tex

H G Linville

Jr., Co A Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 8, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on Oath Dec 25-1863

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 127

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

released from confinement at Camp Morton, Ind., during the month of Dec., 1863, by directions of the Com. Gen. of Prisoners.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: [illegible]

Number of roll 86

[illegible]

Copyist.

Scovil G.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

[illegible] was also [illegible] later as Steel's [illegible] became [illegible] were transferred [illegible] The [illegible] were [illegible] Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scovell H. G.

Scovill Hiram G

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scovill, H. G.

Chronicle of

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private,

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Shrewsbury, Frank

Scriamlik. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wells' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Skrewarneck, Frang

Skriwarnick Franz

Co. C. Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Stee's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Skrewarneck Franz

Seale C. E.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734	21	
2	7691	22	
3	4673	23	
4	4749	24	
5	7215	25	
6	7697	26	
7	8340	27	
8	8642	28	
9	4132	29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 3

Roll Name: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. C. Neal

Pvt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Dec. 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When May 5, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: Bounty paid

"This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, being also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some companies, who had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Reed's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the [illegible] Infantry. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was consolidated as Company A of the [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Infantry, which [illegible]. The two Infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. Ireys, in Tyler, Dec. 27, 1863, [illegible] March 26, 1864, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

D. C. Lewis'

Pvt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for last muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period War

Last paid:

By whom No pay rec'd

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command a short time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 9th Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas' Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

L. H. Martin

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. E. Jeans

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 186 2

Enlisted:

When May , 186 2

Where Montgomery Co.

By whom Capt Cullinson

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: On furlough.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as 'Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command in 1863, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Asst. Dept. of Trans-Miss. and Ark. dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

L. H. Martin

Paymaster.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

D. E. Seale

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 1 May, 1862.

Where Polk Co.

By whom Capt Millican.

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Sick, not known where Nov 1862. Sent by order of the Surgn.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 13th [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. C. Martin

Pvt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for June 64

Enlisted:

When May 1, 186 3.

Where Polk Co.; 186 2.

By whom Capt Williams

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186 2

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left sick on the March. Nov. 8/62

By order Sgt.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from their command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and is appears to have been transferred to Co. C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 14, 1864. The two infantry battalions and Artillery dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

U. A. Sial.
1st Lieut.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July , 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks

, 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough July 15

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(964)

W. A. Rodney
Capt.

(Confederate.)

5. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Steel

Lt C, Co A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick July 19

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Lowry

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt D. Seale

, Co. 6 , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Waul's command March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

A. Latimer

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. C. Smith

Pvt. (Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity Miss.

Married or single Married

County of residence Travis

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Remark: ...

L. H. Martin

Captain

Sergent Williams

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372	20	
2	5694	21	
3	5787	22	
4	5874	23	
5	5960	24	
6	6375	25	
7	6129	26	
8	6201	27	
9	5372 6270	28	
10	6338	29	
11	6421	30	
12	44238342	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enrolled:

When .....

Where ..... , 186 .

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When .....

Where ..... , 186 .

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; equipments, $ 35 00

Remarks: .....

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Big Black River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which also knows as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th [illegible] January. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 15th [illegible] appears to have been transferred to [illegible] January, 1865, [illegible] two companies to [illegible] Texas Dismounted [illegible] Regiment, Waul's Texas Legion, and [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

J. C. Hunt

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lieutenant [illegible]

Co. [illegible], Co. C, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:
When May 1, , 186 .
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 93, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 186 .
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom
To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark:

J. J. Hunt
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible] May [illegible]

Where [illegible] , 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Oct 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detached on extra duty and

Quarter since Nov 7th /62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arms, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Nineteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. D. Hearn

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 186[illegible]
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Confederate Texas Infantry.

Remark mark:

J. S. Hunt

Signature.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent Present

Remarks: on Picket

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?

Enlisted:

When May 8, 186?

Where [illegible]

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Caine

To what time June 30, 186.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks Name appears in Column of Names Absent on M. S. Roll

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Each mark: .....

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186?

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 16th Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Adjgn. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. S. Hines

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. L. Tennant

Cpl, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Jonzales, Tex

By whom Capt Meeks

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Grant

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pr. [illegible] Sergeant

Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 186?.
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Capt B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Nativity ..... , 186 .

Married or single .....

County of residence .....

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

.....

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1894,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. Mark.

Book mark: .....

J. S. Hamp

Clerk.

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

1st Sergt

Pvt , Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Longview, Gregg County Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

W. S. Seargent

Pvt. Co. E. Willis Bn. Cav.

Wauls Tex. Leg.

Appears on a ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at different places in the field during month of Feb., 1863.

By whose order employed

Nature of service herder

TERM OF SERVICE:

From Feb. 1, 186 .

To 28, 186 .

Remarks:

Vol. 95

(CONFEDERATE.)

W S Searcent

Pvt Co C Willis Cav Battn

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at .....

during month of Mar ..., 1863.

By whose order employed .....
B G Tolghman
Nature of service herder

TERM OF SERVICE:

From ..... Mar 1-31, 186 .

To ....., 186 .

Remarks: .....

2340

Morrell Copyist.

Sewell, E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

Upon the [illegible] was also [illegible] in Steel's [illegible] became the 1st Texas [illegible] was transferred to the 1st Texas Field [illegible]. The Infantry companies were consolidated [illegible] Legion was Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sewell, Ed

Seay, H. M

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 3 1 8	20	
2	3 3 2 6 1	21	
3	3 3 7 2 4	22	
4	3 3 6 7	23	
5	7 7 7 0	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Brief Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] Oct. dated [illegible], 186 .

Muster-in to date [illegible], 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

D. O. Seay

Pvt. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30 , 1862.

Enrolled:

When April , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When April , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some time it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

A Bonnistain

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. } Texas.

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department) [illegible] of the original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible]

[illegible]

Remark: [illegible]

A. P. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. Seay

Pvt., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 186 2

Enlisted:

When

Where Aps, Houston, 186 .

By whom Capt Drake

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks: discharged July 24 by reason of disability (wound)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Ark., Miss. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

Copyist.

MAY 29
107338-7
1912.

Special order 6 - Final Statement.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

S'

W. M. Seay

Pvt, Co. L, Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 24, 186 .

Place Camp Pillow

Remarks Discharged disability

S.O. 64

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wm. Rodney Capt.

(644)

CERTIFICATE

OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

Hilliard W. Searcy

a Private Co. D Regt of 1st Vols

2d Div 2nd Corps
Camp near Berlin Md July 22/62

Special Order
Number 64

It is Col Conays
directs that private H W Searcy
of Capt Carlins Co D 1st Regt be
discharged from the service by
reason of disability - proper
statement having been exhibited

By order of
F St Genl Allen
J Harvey Stroup

Received (A. & I. G. Office) ... July 24
1862

WAR DEPARTMENT
REBEL RECORDS
RECORD DIVISION

OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

William W Seay a Private, of Captain Sam Carter's
Company (D) of the Texas Regiment of Confed
erate States Infantry, was enlisted by Capt Sam Carter
at Texas Regiment of Texas Volunteers at Houston Texas
on the 10th day of April 186 to serve for the War
; he was born in Columbia Co. in the State of Georgia ; is
twenty five years of age, five feet, nine & ½ inches high, light
complexion, Blue eyes, light hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,
a Carpenter. During the last two months said soldier has been
absent from duty thirty days. (Here consult directions on Form Med Dept Gen Reg

STATION Camp Wards

DATE July 22, 1862

D B Trull
1st Lieut Commanding Company

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said Private William W Seay
Capt Sam Carters Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1124, p. 245, and directions on Form 12, p. 2[illegible] Med Dept Gen Reg

Chronic Inflammation of Eyes

E Randall
Surgeon.

Discharged this day of , 186 , at

Commanding the Post

When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the *degree* of disability.
The place where this soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Note—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)

Seelhorst Aug

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

" A (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30273044	20	
2	0271	21	
3	0014	22	
4	30729406	23	
5	9535	24	
6	3072 7011	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also 16 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Ellmore.

Corp., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1862.

Enrolled:

When Sept. 30, 1862.

Where Victoria

By whom H. Waul

Mustered into service:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Harrisburg

By whom Capt. Frake

last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company of Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 14, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

W. Waul

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Private

5th ..... , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec. 1862, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When Oct 31, 186 .

Where Vicksburg

By whom Capt Smith

Mustered into service:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom Capt Smith

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: Transferred to (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, etc., Afld., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. W. Watkins Capt.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. Stewart,

Pvt, (Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Germany.

Married or single Married.

County of residence Houston.

Remarks:

---

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† [illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1907.

Remark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

Copyist.

Confederate.

S. | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. C. Leilhorst.

Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 1, 186 .

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Drake

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 1, 186 .

Where Houston.

By whom Drake.

Last paid:

By whom ....

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 43, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1863, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Descriptive mark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

Captain.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. Lockhorst.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When apr. 1

Where Houston, 186 .

By whom Capt. Drake.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Transfd to Flournoy's Regt. July 16. Final Statement given

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

Organizer.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

A. Richard

Pvt, Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 16, 186 .

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: Transferred to Flournoy's Regt.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roxby

Compiler.

Selhorst J A

Co. B. A. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Selhorst Aug.

Seibert John

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 8 7 3 0 3 7 D	20	
2	5 7 2 1	21	
3	5 8 0 0	22	
4	5 8 7 2	23	
5	5 1 3 3	24	
6	4 7 2 7 3 6 1	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein D 1

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box. Mark:

See also J. L. Seibert, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John Ledbetter

Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 40 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated May 1, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 1, 1862

Where Rapids Jon

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendesvous 120

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, 2d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C of the same battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Ledbetter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no data

To what time no County 186 .

Present or absent not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leatherer's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Miss. Dept. of Tex., [illegible] A.&I., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Steen

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. Geo Seibert, Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. L. Sedbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Neeson

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jno Leibert

Pvt., Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 186 .

Where Round Top

By whom J. H. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leibetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and when were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Then it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 9, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. Dixon

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

John Tuttle

Pvt., Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 10, 186 .

Where Round Top

By whom T. S. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 186 .

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies in March, 1864, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 14, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Tuttle Copyist

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible] Miss.

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: Left in hospital

Number of rolls
84
(1863)

[illegible]
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

Admitted , 186 .

Returned to duty , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 173

Surgeon.

Sergt John

Art, Co. E Hawks Fay Regt. Reg't

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Seibert

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 7 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John Seibert a Private of Co. E Clifford's Iowa Regiment Vols. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John Seibert

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

20 Reg't

AND PAROLING OFFICER

Seidel, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073, C.S.T.	20	
2	1173	21	
3	1272	22	
4	1422	23	
5	1543	24	
6	1053	25	
7	1317	26	
8	8254	27	
9	4-2825, P	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Enoch Seidel, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Seidel

Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 20 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 28, 186 2

Enrolled:

When Apr. 2, 186 .

Where Belleville

By whom Mathews

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command on March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Infantry.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. Seidel.

Pvt., { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 2, 1862.

Where Gallville

By whom Matthews

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty resumes but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible] Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

P. E. Liddell

Pvt, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Capt. J. McGrath

Period 12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time ....., 186

Present or absent Not stated.

Remarks:

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 60, Edgar Bird, of [illegible], and Adjt. dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last muster: .....

Capt.

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Sandel

Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 186 4

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 186 2.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. T. McDonald

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H Badams

To what time Aug. 31, 186 3.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bissel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Signature

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Siddall

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt Drake.

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick sent to Hospital Nov.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. G. Brown

(1863), Captain.

from Calderwood
Nov. 7. 1862 by order
of Dr. Randall.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Seidel

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. Oct, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Sept 4, 1862.

Where Hamilton

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Edwards

To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Ritzel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Seidel

4 Corp, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jany & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Sept. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. H. Gresham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Gresham

Capt.

Confederate.

5 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Kendall

Co. E , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N.M. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Radley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Private Clerk

Co. 1st Miss. Cav.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age 21 ; height 5' 7"

Eyes brown ; hair dark

Date of enlistment April , 1862

Where born Kentucky

Remarks:

E. Red Chandler

Copyist.

Seidel, Eivald

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private ~~Corporal~~

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Seidel, E.

*Seidelmann, L.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Musician

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3	20	
2	5	21	
3	5	22	
4	3	23	
5	3	24	
6	3	25	
7	5	26	
8	7	27	
9	8	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

Confederate.

L. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Seidelmann

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 18

Where Austin County, 186 .

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20

Where Camp Waul, 186 .

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd.

To what time No pay rec'd. , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Miss. Dist., of Tex., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Rozer

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Private

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred to (Cavalry)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Arkansas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. H. Rogers

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Fieldman

[illegible]

Appears on ..... Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1863

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 1863

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt Richard

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time .....

Present or absent not stated, 186 .

Remarks: Transferred from Appt Co. B. July 1 S.O. 48 Hdqrs C.S. for duties 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of four companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remainder of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st M Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to same were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans-Miss. Reg. and Arty, dated March 24, 1865, and formed "Consolidated Texas Infantry."

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 [illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 [illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Mitchell

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 186[illegible]

Present or absent. Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Trans. Dept. of [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible] Indiana

[illegible] Mus., , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Industry

By whom Capt Muckelrund

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Prisoner of War.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Trans. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Nichols' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

W. O. Jeffery

Compiler.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

L. Seidenman
Pvt, Co. K,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Marsh Mill July 3, 186 .

Remarks: Transferred to Band. S.O. 48

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Radford

Captain.

(Confederate.)

) Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

L. Buddeman
Pvt. Co. [illegible]
Musician Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 1, 186 .

Place Camp Waul.

Remarks Joined Co. from Sick Leave by Transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ripley
Captain.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Sul Turman

, Co. K, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 87, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas] Infantry.

W. A. Rainey

Sier 6

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5337241	20	
2	21358	21	
3	62774	22	
4	63766	23	
5	64774	24	
6	65554	25	
7	70729	26	
8	87488	27	
9	92185	28	
10	50723789	29	
11	44275194	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Mark:

See also Tennessee Regt Inf

(CONFEDERATE.)

S [illegible]

C. Seier
Co. D. Timmons' Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated June 28, 1864.

When confined May 23, 1864.

By whom Col. Timmons

Charges Desertion

Sentence commenced , 186 .

Sentence expired , 186 .

Sentence .....

.....

.....

.....

Remarks. Charges preferred

.....

.....

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. F. Brown
Copyist.

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. Lewis

Pvt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 3 , 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 16 , 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When June 16 , 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Enlistment , 186 .

Remarks: Bounty not paid

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Miss. Dept. of Tenn. & Ala., dated March 24, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where Camp Waul. June 16, 1862

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment; 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Pleasants') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were reorganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

2 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Icier

Pvt , Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 2.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 186 2.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' (9th) Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2

Enlisted:

When June 1st, 186 2

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 186 2

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. Lewis

Pvt., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. to Feb.

Enlisted:

When , 186 3.

Where June 16 Camp Waul. , 1862.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time Capt. Adams

Present or absent Dec. 31 , 1862

Remarks: Present.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Green.

Pvt., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1 F[illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where Camp Waul, 186[illegible].

By whom Capt. Hughes.

Period 2 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without leave.

Roll Jan. & Feb. (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as one of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

5078554

S. the reorganization
Nov. 1 43.

"Confederate."

( ) Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

( ) Sur.

Co. B.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July. , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

July 16 furlough for 20 days

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the last Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

N. A. Rabby

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. Seier

Pvt, Co. F, 2 Inf Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumrall

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt. Sier

, Co. F, 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 186-7.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from its command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Howell

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. [illegible]

..., Co. "", Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

... Not dated, 186 .*

Residence Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

(Title) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion. Texas.
Wade's Legion

Pvt. Co. 2 Batt'n Wade's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Feb. 1864

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863

Where captured Vicksburg

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Absent.

Number of rolls 84

J. Harris Copyist.

(6396)

Sergt C.

Pvt., Co. D 2nd Battn Hall's Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

b. Layer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

filed with Exec

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I C Seyd a Private Co H 2 of Regt 1 Tex Cav

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C Seyd

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

2d Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Seier, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Seier William

Seier, J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 1 7 5 6 1 3 7	20	
2	6 1 5 7	21	
3	6 2 7 3	22	
4	6 3 7 5	23	
5	6 4 7 6	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... to June 30 ...

Enrolled:

When ... June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When ...

Where Camp Waul ... June 16, 1862.

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom ... Pay due from ...

To what time ... enlistment ..., 186 .

Remarks: Bounty not paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 2d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Muster-in Roll dated ...

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J [illegible]

Appears on , Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug 1 , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 1st , 186 2.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nicholls') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was transferred to the 2d Texas Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A of the Artillery Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Roll signed:

J A Ingraham

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Lacer

, Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol. Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

"Confederate."

A Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Deen.

Pvt, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

G | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Private.

Post , Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Seier William

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5773717	21	
2	1146	22	
3	1278	23	
4	1425	24	
5	1546	25	
6	1	26	
7	1	27	
8	4725711 2	28	
9	773285 21	29	
10	4706 2358	30	
11	4726 32700	31	
12	45719437	32	
13	7029	33	
14	456977 4	34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also 32 Dead Vols (U.S.)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Paul [illegible], Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] Aug. & Sept., 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 24, 186[illegible].

Where Fellville

By whom Elliot

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible], 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company C was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dept. of [illegible], dated March 31, 1863, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where Bellville, March 24, 1862

By whom Elliott

Mustered into service:

When

Where Houston, Apr. 4, 1862

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Quartermaster

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

N. Feiss

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When C. Kpr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Paydue from Enlistment

To what time , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 61, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. and Ark., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

Roll [illegible], Co. [illegible]

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 1862.

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W B Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present [illegible]

at Montreal [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

(643) [illegible] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Lee

Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 4, 1862.

Where Grand Junction, Miss.

By whom Capt Lockett

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Addams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick

sent to Hospital

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Lee

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. W. Jones

Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct 11, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Blake

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Capt Reed and

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sent to Hospital from Grenada

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. Ferris

, Co. F, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 186?.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Affairs, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

A. J. Odell

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S | Texas Legion | Texas

William Syer

Pvt. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

....., 186 .

Where captured Yazoo city

When captured July 13

Remarks: ....., 186 3.

.....

.....

.....

(Confederate.)

2d Lieut. Tenth

William Syer

Detached Regt

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj. Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured .....

Where captured Yazoo City, 186 .

Remarks: .....

Number of roll:

Sheet 2

Copyist.

8 (Confederate.)

Wm. Sizer, | Jr.
Put Co. E. Walls Leg. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss., 186 .
When captured July 14 ,
Received Aug. 3 , 1863.
Discharged Aug. 18 , 1863.
Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind. , 1863.

Number of roll:
1613 sheet 10

M. Lenard
Captain.

(Confederate.)

9

William Dyer
Pvt Co C 7th Batt. Legion C.S.A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug 13, 1863, by order of Lieut Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured Yazoo City - Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Wm Mills Lynn
Wm Lair
Pvt. Co. C. Mills Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who desire taking the Oath of allegiance and give bond.

Roll dated Headquarters District of Indiana and Michigan, Office Chief Provost Marshal, Indianapolis, Ind., Sept. 7, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.
When captured July 4 1863.
Residence Austin Co. Tex.
Bondsman .....

Remarks: Will keep his oath.

Number of roll:
78

E. E. Kimball
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who have enlisted in the U. S. Service during September, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Oct. 3, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks:

J. W. Conard
Capt.

(Confederate.)

S [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received [illegible], 186 3.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.: Enlisted in 32 Ind Vol Sept 23-1863

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 147

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

Seilhorst, O. A.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Seilhorst, Aug.

Self. a. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Self. J. F.

Self. J. F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5273	21	
2	6644	22	
3	7312	23	
4	5273 6884	24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Valuation of horse, $ [illegible]; equipments, $ [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*Many of the members of this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of 4 cavalry companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Dept. [illegible], and [illegible] dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

Clerk.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Clerk.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. [illegible], [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... , 1862.

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

CERTIFICATE

OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

[illegible] Co. [illegible] Cavalry

[illegible] Regt of [illegible]

Head Quarters Third Division

Camp Hurd July 29th/62

Extract

Special Order No 6

III The Asst Com dy direct that Lieut S. J. Self of Capt. Brown's Co. C. Cavalry be discharged from the service by reason of disability & said S. J. Self relinquishes all claims against the U.S. for pay

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Aug 14 186 2

By Order of

D. Wright Brig Gen

E. Platt Asst Adjt

RECORD DIVISION
REBEL ARCHIVES
WAR DEPARTMENT

ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.

Thomas J. Self

Cavalry Company, (K) of the Wright Legion Regiment of Confederate States

was enlisted by C. Duff Brown of Captain C. Duff Brown

of the Wright Legion Regiment of Georgia on the 29th day of July 1862, to serve [illegible]

years; he was born in Muscogee county in the State of Georgia is 21 years of age, 5 feet 8 inches high, dark complexion, black eyes, dark hair, and by occupation, when enlisted a Farmer. During the last two months said soldier was [illegible]

unfit for duty [illegible] days. [illegible]

STATION: Camp Ward

DATE: July 29, 1862

Lt Col Commanding [illegible]

I Certify, That I have ~~carefully~~ examined the said Thos J Self of Captain C Duff Brown Company, and find him is incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because of Injury of head caused by a gun-shot wound as per certificate of himself and attending Physician

E Randall Ward Surgeon

Discharged this 29 day of July, 1862 at Camp Ward

B. Timmons Lt Col Commanding the [illegible]

NOTE 1.—When a probable cause for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.

NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town— Andersonville County— Sumter Co. State— Georgia

(DUPLICATE)

Self. T. J.

Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Self. J. T.

Sellars J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sellers Isaac

Sellers I. G.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sellers Isaac

Sellers, Isaac

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726220	20	
2	6622	21	
3	6728	22	
4	6831	23	
5	6920	24	
6	6924	25	
7	7386	26	
8	7318	27	
9	50737190	28	
10	47252382	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Name: _____

Roll No. 5 (Nicholas) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

	Waul's Legion.	Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted 8 [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Valuation of horse, $ 100; equipments, $ 100

Remarks: [illegible]

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 30th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were [illegible] serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were [illegible] in 1863 into Stoval's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Miss. Dept. of [illegible] Army, dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1861.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: Absent sick [illegible]

Returned from Cet [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or war

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:
When Oct 9, 1861.
Where Galveston
By whom Lt J T Evans
Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:
By whom Capt Williams
To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Absent on parole Captured by the enemy near [illegible] (Corp)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mexico, and Ark, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

G W Rhuel

L

Waterfalls Dec 18. 1802 and
Paroled Dec 20 1802.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, [illegible] Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W B Trench
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent on Parole since Dec 20. 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Appears on a

Roll

of Confederate prisoners captured at stations near, and paroled at, Oxford, Miss., Dec. 23, 1862.

Roll dated Oxford, Miss., December 23, 1862.

Age 20 years; height: feet 6 inches

Color of eyes brown; color of hair light

Complexion fair

Where captured 10 miles east of Waterville.

Remarks:

[illegible]

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1891) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Last mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Clerk.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command for some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to Timmons Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

[illegible]

Appears on a

List

of Confederate Paroled Prisoners who have reported at Jackson, Miss., for exchange. List forwarded to Col. Robt. Ould, Ag't. for Exchange at Richmond, Va., by N. G. Watts, Maj., C. S. A., and Agt. at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated ---------- Not dated ----------, 186 .

Remarks: ----------

[illegible] mark: ----------

[illegible]

6170 Copyist.

Sellers, Isaac

....., Co. D Hall's Tex Legion, Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Isaac Sellers
Co 2d Wauls Regt

Recruit

I Isaac Sellers of the County of Colorado and State of Texas aged 20 years 5 feet — inches high Brown eyes, light hair, fair complexion, belonging to the D. Walker Texas Legion of the Confederate States Army having been captured at Mo East Water Valley by the military authorities of the United States, do upon solemn oath swear that I will not bear arms against the United States; that I will not conspire to subvert or impair their national authority; that I will not aid, assist or encourage the so-called Confederate States, their authority or their armies, either in act or otherwise; that I will not take up arms again nor serve as military police or constabulary force in any fort, garrison or field work held by either of the respective parties; nor as guard for prisoners, depots or stores, nor discharge any duty usually performed by soldiers; nor will I give any information of movements, or anything connected with the United States army; unless I Isaac Sellers shall be first regularly exchanged in accordance with the cartel agreed upon for the general exchange of prisoners.

I accept as the penalty for the violation of this my parole of honor" the penalty of Death.

Isaac Sellers

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 22d day of Dec

E Richards Bt Col
20th Ills Infty
Provost Marshal

Sauer F

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731927	20	
2	2004	21	
3	2080	22	
4	2158	23	
5	2219	24	
6	8502	25	
7	9017	26	
8	50723708	27	
9	44274903	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll No. Tennessee Regt Inf Roll

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

D. Sinner

Pri , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct Nov Dec Jan & Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom S. W. Izard

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without Leave since Nov 1 63

*This company was successively designated as Company A, Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the (Nicholls') Regiment Texas Infantry. It also had in its Company B, Tennessee Regiment Texas Infantry. In addition Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was increased in October, 1863, and then consisted of [illegible] of six companies, an artillery battalion of [illegible] and two infantry battalions of six companies each. At Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served [illegible] Silver and still retained the name of Waul's [illegible] also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. [illegible] who had become separated from the [illegible] serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. [illegible] Mike Street's Command, Texas Cavalry. [illegible] January thereafter was detached from [illegible] Texas, and subsequently [illegible] Texas Legion,

Confederate.

S — Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Lauer

Pvt , Co. C, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Present here

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 28, 1865, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

A. E. Brunell

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Sauer

Pt ..., Co. S, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the ... Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company ... Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the ... Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred ... Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry ... were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas ... Field Artillery, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' ... Texas Infantry.

A. J. Edwards

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. Dorner

Pri. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862.

Where Washington Co

By whom S. C. Bryant

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom 2/o Bounty & Pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Bryant's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery, March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Dept. Miss. & E. La., and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

T. Bacon

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Lt. Hazard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

J. H. Brown

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Sauer

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 18 , 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom C. B. Izard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this 1st [illegible] Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] commanded by [illegible] Waul, Brigadier General, [illegible] Waul's Legion, dated March 31, 1864, and Colonel Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

	Waul's Legion.	Texas.

H. Barrett

Pvt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb, 186 3.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 186 2.

Where Washington Co.

By whom S. C. Ward

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital at Brownsville from Jany 22 '63 by order of Gen Randall.

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 14, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. T. Brown

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

F. Sauer

Lt, Co. 1, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] Not dated [illegible], 186[illegible].*

Residence [illegible] Jack [illegible]
[illegible] Fayette Co.

Remarks:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible]. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Filed indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Remark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery
Copyist.

Sauer D.

Pvt., Co. D 1st Battn Wade's Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record X
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

F Lauer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F Sauer a Private of Co. H 2nd Reg't Miss Infantry

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F Sauer

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John E. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vols
Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER

Selman J G

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	53734477	20	
2	4554	21	
3	4631	22	
4	4704	23	
5	4772	24	
6	4897	25	
7	8033	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of [illegible] cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll No. [illegible]

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Tillman

Corp., { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted term extended, 186 .

Where for war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time April 24, 1862.

Remarks: appd Apl 24/62 bounty $5. due C. S. A.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to (General) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the infantry, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where organized as Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] was detached from this command [illegible] Battalion was detached from the [illegible] Regiment, and subsequently became the [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of this [illegible] which is supposed to have been transferred [illegible] Battalion Texas Infantry, and two companies [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry. [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry, [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry, [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry,

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

D. G. Inman

Cadet, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKean

To what time Oct 31, 186 .

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain McLean's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] commanded by Lt. Col. Wm. Hyde, were, by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. A. Cameron

1 Corp, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When January 11, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: In hospital sick

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 31, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Trans. Dist. of Texas, and Arkansas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. G. Lumar.

1 Corp., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Yarden Hospital, Oct. 1862, sent by order of the Surgeon.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Mullican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Coleman

1 Corp, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 20, 1861.

Where Lucas Town

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Sent to Hospital at Holly Springs, Oct 11/62. by ord Surg.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Quillen's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Lloyd's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Miss. Dist. of Tenn. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [illegible]

L. N. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt P. Millican's Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] dated, 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single Single

County of residence Cherokee

Remarks: ---

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1891,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark: ---

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

13 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Silman

Capt, Co. K, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. R. Roby

1864. Copyist.

Delmar J. G.

Sergt, Co. D 2d Battn Vaul's Fr Regt Regt Fr Legion

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. G. Lehman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I J. G. Lehman a Sergt of Co. C 2 Bat Reg't Ward's Leg. Legion Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. G. Lehman

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

Edwd Pye Lt Reg't Ohio Vols,

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Selman J. G.

5396

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Selman J. G.

Sevis J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sevier, William

Sessions, G. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734[illegible]	21	
2	3808	22	
3	3917	23	
4	4031	24	
5	41[illegible]7	25	
6	42[illegible]3	26	
7	4277	27	
8	44275119	28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Tennessee Dept. Inf. Roll

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] 24, 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single Married

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Adjut. Gen's. Off., Dept. of [illegible], and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

† A true copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Division.—R. & P. Office.

Book: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed "Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry."

[illegible]

MAY 29
30733808
TEXAS

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible].

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible].

Remarks: [illegible].

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark [illegible].

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Morel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]
Captain.

Confederate.

[illegible] Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] 24 Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

M. M. [illegible]
Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, (2 Infantry Battalion, (Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted: , 1864.

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1864.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry, and subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilbs' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred back to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Capt'n.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

G. A. Sessions

Co , Co. , 2 Batt'n Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4 , 186 3

Remarks:

J. Harris

Capt.

Sessions, Pvt. A,
Corpl., Co. B 2nd Battn Pauls Fst Regt Reg't

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

4. A. Session

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I G. A. Gibson a Capt of Co B 2nd Reg't Miss. Cav.
Tex Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. A. Gibson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4th day of July, 1863.

John D. Hyde 20th Reg't Ohio Vols,
Major and Paroling Officer.

Sisson J. G

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	20	
2	7711	21	
3	4811	22	
4	4917	23	
5	5037	24	
6	5167	25	
7	5193	26	
8	5285	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. F. Jefferson

Pvt. | Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company, attached to Waul's Legion.*

Co. E 24 Ill.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence De Witt

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 58, Miss. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

[illegible] copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of all original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] R. G. W. Clark.

[illegible]

Allready

Confederate.

5 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

D. J. Sissons

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When May 1, 186 .
Where Gonzales
By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:
When May 1, 186 .
Where Gonzales
By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:
By whom Regt'l Bounty but no
To what time Pay, 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; equipments, $ 100

Remarks Due C. S. for Clothing

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] this Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Hamond's [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Elgin B Blalock
Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 186 .

Where Jonesboro

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rcd.

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion

Cavalry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

Elgin R Blalock

Capt.

Confederate.

S. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Bessent

Pvt., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Trans. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. [illegible]

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav. Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... Jan. & Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:
When Waul's Legion, 186 .
Where Corinth Miss.
By whom J. W. Stell.

Mustered into service:
When Waul's Legion, 1862.
Where Corinth Miss.
By whom J. W. Stell.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Acklamm.
To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, $ 100; equipments, $ 100

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. Ns in Miss. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion, Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

Elgin R. Blalock

(over)

Confederate.

I, Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. S. Tesson

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,

for Mch. & Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Miss. Dept. of Tex., [illegible] Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Infantry.

[illegible] Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been [illegible] organization which was composed of companies [illegible] States and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Remarks: .....

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863,

Enlisted:

When [illegible],

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863

Present or absent [illegible].

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 16, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

Elgin H. Blalock

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 ,

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 ,

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1865.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Clerk

Sewell 6

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073178	19	
2	1865	20	
3	1950	21	
4	2027	22	
5	2106	23	
6	2177	24	
7	4427812	25	
8		26	
9		27	
10		28	
11		29	
12		30	
13		31	
14		32	
15		33	
16		34	
17		35	
18		36	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box MARK:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Sometimes Sewell (Wichita) Tex Inf

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Izard

Capt, { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for No June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 186

Where Galveston

By whom Lt. Ward

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Apl 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted time Extended (Over)

"This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and finally, Co. F, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Gen. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was [illegible] in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry [illegible] of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After [illegible] the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River until [illegible] 1863, when it rejoined the remainder of the legion, which had meanwhile assumed the name of Waul's Legion. This legion was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some companies serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Elliott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible], the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. Waul's Legion was transferred to [illegible] and reorganized by S. G. Wear, as Texas Infantry. Disbanded at Meridian, Miss., about March 20, 1865, and formed [illegible] 1st Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

J. Brown

MAY 29
50[illegible]9
1912.

for Wm. Barney Paid.
Hilcorp May 29.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Russell

3 Corpl, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1

Where Galveston, 1861.

By whom L. T. Ware.

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Oct 24, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appt 4 Corp May 29. 3 Corp July 29 '62. Paydues Private to Sept 29 '62.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion, formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Ridgn. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Mann

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Sewell

3d Corps, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Oct 19, 1861.
Where Galveston
By whom J. J. Ware
Period 3 years or War

Last paid:
By whom Capt Adams
To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry.

(Confederate.)

J | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Sewell

3d Corpl, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Ware

Period 3 years or War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Reed's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but is was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Trans. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. Brown Capt.

(Confederate.)

~~5~~ | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. Burrell

2 Corp, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent: Present

Remarks: Promoted from 3d to 2d Corpl Feby 14 '63.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The infantry battalions, who had become separated from their command, were also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of these, serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stone's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command in February to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion, Texas Infantry. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company D was attached to Company A of this battalion, which is supposed to have been transferred to the Trans-Mississippi Department in May, 1865. [illegible] two infantry battalions, Waul's Texas Legion, were paroled at Marshall, Texas, March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Scurell

1st Lieut., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Hare

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were on [illegible] in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battalion. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] and is appears to have been transferred [illegible] March 31, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] Infantry by S. O. No. 18, Dept. Div. of [illegible] dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Confederate.

C 1 — 1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. — Texas.

T. Scott

Corp, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated No. 1 dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

88

J. E. Douglas
Captain.

(CONFEDERATE).

C. Sewel.

Pvt. Co. E. Wm'l's Legion.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 3, 1865.

Residence

CRESS

Copyist.

Sewell O.

Corp'l, Co. D 1st Battn Va Reg't Hex Legion

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

to Sewell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I L. Sarrall ..... a Corpl ..... of Co. H 3d Reg't Miss Infy .....

Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L. Sarrall

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Irby

2d Reg't Ohio Vols,

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sewell Ed

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729347	21	
2	50730007	22	
3	50729507	23	
4	9620	24	
5	9723	25	
6	9824	26	
7	9892	27	
8	44274829	28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Name Sewell

Co. A Waul's Texas Legion

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ed. Seawell.

Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 8, 186 .

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 186 .

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] January 31, 1863. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 25, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

[illegible] month:

Jno. H. Stewart.

Capt.

161

time for war.
Bounty paid

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Cpl. Merrill

Lt. (Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,

Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ireland.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Galveston.

Remarks:

---

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nicholas') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Darby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Many of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred, on the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1898,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. Ed.

Book mark:

(440) Jno L Stewart.

Comp'g.

(Confederate.)

I. | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Lowell.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 186 .

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Lovell

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Marsh.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Bass's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March [illegible], 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by [illegible], Edgar Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, about March [illegible], 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. Sewell

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Mavric

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. D. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. Sewell

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time dec. 31, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arty., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

...el. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

...Ed. Linell

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Maxcie

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital by Dr. Certificate

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Clerk.

Confederate.

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pvt, Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls
88

(Sig.) J. H. Douglas
Captain

Powell, Edward

Pvt., Co. A, 1st Batt'n Hall's Regt. Floyd's Brig.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

E. Sewell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Ed Sewell a Private of Co. F 1st [illegible] of ~~Reg't~~

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Edward Sewell

.....

.....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 22 Reg't Ohio Vol.

Insp AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sewell R B

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

345 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Ordnance Sgt.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735656	20	
2	6574	21	
3	6191	22	
4	6295	23	
5	6478	24	
6	6562	25	
7	507356	26	
8	5073853772	27	
9	8828	28	
10	4427519 3	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Full Name: _____

See also 9 (Wisconsin) Tape Roll

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] E Jones

5th [illegible]. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30 , 1862.

Enrolled

When Oct 15 , 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted for term , 186 .

Where extended for the war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McLean.

To what time April 24 , 1862.

Remarks: Appointed June 6 - 62

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 5th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as (the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nicholls') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 14, Miss. Dist. of [illegible] and [illegible] 4th, 1865, and formed Timmons'

Remarks: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham Captain

MAY 22 1912.
50735956

Bounty paid to Sgt $210

Confederate.

L Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

R E. [illegible]

5 Sgt, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Gen. H. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKean.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Appointed June 6-62.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham

Capt.

(Confederate.)

L Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. L. [illegible]

3 Serg't., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to 3 Serg't. (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Oct. 6 1962. from 5th
Sgt

Confederate.

S

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. C. Jewell

2 Sgt, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1862.

Where Liberty, 1861.

By whom Capt S Vaughn

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 27, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

R. B. Sewell

Pvt , Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15 , 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Reduced to ranks (own request)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st and is appears to have been transferred to Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Arks. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Ingraham

Captain.

[illegible]

from 2 Sergt. Feb. 27 63.
Sp. C No 2.

(Confederate.)

G | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Gewin

Pvt, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Promoted Ordnance

(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Muster-in roll: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham
Capt.

1812.

Sergeant Feb. 20 no

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Lieut.

Lieut. Col., ... Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... Jan. & Feb. ....., 186 4.

Enlisted:

When ..... 1 of Dec. ....., 1861.

Where ..... Liberty .....

By whom ..... Capt. Quigley .....

Period ..... 3 yrs. or war. .....

Last paid:

By whom ..... Capt. Trimham .....

To what time ..... Dec. 31 ....., 186 3.

Present or absent ..... Present .....

Remarks: .....

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Reed's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery, March 24, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions [illegible] by Lt. Col. [illegible] Waul, of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 24, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

W. T. Jeffery

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Sewell

Pt , Co. F , 2 Inf. Bat'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Apr. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place . 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

As Adj Orderly Sergeant

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 2nd Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 26, 1864, and formed Tremont's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sewell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. B. Sewell

Pt , Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

As Ord. Sgt

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

D. J. Sewell

Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible] Council

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

* Name appears on Duplicate roll as R B Carell

Number of rolls 84

(9868) J. Thorn

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

S. Ward's Legion Tex

R. B. Sewell

Pvt. Ward's Regiment Said Sterling's

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Feb. Remit

Admitted Sept. 15, 1863.

Returned to duty Sept. 17, 1863

Discharged from service , 186 .

Deserted , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: Paroled Prisoner.

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 190

H. H. Johnson Copyist

(over)

Sewell, R. B.

Pvt., Co. D 2 Battn Hamp Legion Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

R. B. Lemoll

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I R. T. Burwell Private Co. H 2d of Reg't [illegible]

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

R T Burwell

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

[illegible] 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj' AND PAROLING OFFICER.

No. 9

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A. Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby U. S. A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **parole of honor**, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

R B Lovell

Done at Galveston Texas
this 20th day of June 1865.

Ordnance Sergeant
Trans Miss Dept

Major Gen U S A

Seyer. C.

Co. ?, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Seier, C.

Shafer, W

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schafer, William

Shanks William

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shanks William

Shanks William

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5373184 2	21
2	1929	22
3	2007	23
4	2083	24
5	2161	25
6	2224	26
7	7686	27
8	8027	28
9	8368	29
10	8814	30
11	44274901	31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39
20		40

Number of medical cards herein 7

Number of personal papers herein 1

Date Mailed:

Roll 486 Tennessee Dept Tex Dept

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Wm. M. Shuck.

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 30 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fayette

By whom S. C. Izard

Mustered into service:

When May 5, 186 .

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Bounty Pd. (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their commands, were consolidated in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized by Col. John Stone's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] and permanently became [illegible] Company A of [illegible] Texas Cavalry. [illegible] Company A of [illegible] Texas Cavalry.

MAY 23
1912

* Name changed in Pencil
to Wm Shank.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. [illegible] Sherrill's

Priv. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
of the organization named above,
for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:
When May 5 1862
Where Fayetteville Ark.
By whom C. G. Hazard
Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:
By whom No Pay , 186
To what time Present

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, 1st (Re-enlisted) Regiment Texas Infantry, and finally, on the reorganization of the 5th (Re-enlisted) Regiment Texas Infantry, as Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It was formed in Panola County, Miss., by Thomas N. Waul, who had formerly served in the 8th Texas Infantry, C.S.A. It subsequently served in Waul's Texas Legion, Waul's Texas Brigade, Walker's Texas Division, Trans-Mississippi Department, C.S.A. Waul's Texas Legion was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion, artillery battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion was detached from the Legion, and subsequently became the 25th Texas Cavalry, Ross' Brigade, Walker's Texas Division, Trans-Mississippi Department. The artillery battalion was detached from the Legion, and subsequently became Ross' Texas Horse Artillery, Ross' Brigade, Walker's Texas Division, Trans-Mississippi Department. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G.O. No. 60, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N.M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: J. Brown Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co. F, Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Wm. Stevens

Pvt., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Aug 5, 1862.
Where Fayette Co.
By whom S. C. Hazard.
Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:
By whom No Pay
To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hazard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Wm Kinard, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent on Detached Service as Teamster Hands Sept Return

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Such remarks:

J. H. Morris

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Shands

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Waul's Legion, , 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 5 , 1862.

Where Lafayette Co.

By whom S. C. Wyatt

Period 3 years or War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, at Camp Moore, Louisiana, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of four companies of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and two infantry battalions, Company A of the 1st battalion was detached from this command and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join their regiment in the Army of Tennessee, but it appears that Company A of the 1st battalion was detached from this command and was serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where it fell into Steel's Command. Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company A, 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2nd Artillery Battalion, and subsequently became Company A of the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The 1st Infantry Battalion appears to have been transferred to the Army of Tennessee, and is attached to Company A of the 2nd Texas Infantry Battalion. Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, was commissioned by S. C. Wyatt, and Company A, 2nd Infantry Battalion, was commissioned by S. G. Wyatt, both of Lafayette County, Miss. Company A, 2nd Infantry Battalion, was detached March 31, 1863, and joined Terrell's Texas Cavalry.

Remark:

J. Bratton Comptr.

(Confederate.)

S. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Shank

Priv., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. G. Shank

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Surname illegible in Column of Names
Initials & Remarks

*This company was successively designated as Captain Shank's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. [illegible] Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On Extra Duty as Teamster.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently served in Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to [illegible] consolidated with [illegible] Co. [illegible] Artillery Battalion, [illegible] Field Battery, 1st Texas Infantry, Heavy Artillery, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. Bowers

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

A. Shenk.

Pvt, Co. G, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roxby

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Co. G.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave since Aug'st

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogers

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. H. Shanks

Pt., Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan., 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

as teamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

A. J. Wenard

Capt. [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Shanks

Pt , Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Teamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Terry's Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' (Legion) Texas Infantry.

A. Iosuell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. ... Ward

Pvt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

J. L. Douglas
Capt.

Shaw, William

Pvt., Co. D, 1st Batt. Miss. Reg't Ft. Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

W. Shanks

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY [illegible] 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

[illegible] of Co. [illegible] Reg't

[illegible] a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue [illegible] by the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem[illegible] on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of [illegible] solemn parole under oath—

[illegible] to serve against the United States, nor serve in any military [illegible] in any Work, Garrison or Field work, held by the Confederate [illegible] States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or [illegible] until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

[illegible] and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this [illegible] day of July 1863.

[illegible]

[illegible] Reg't

AND PAROLING OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

[illegible] Shank a Private of Co. [illegible] Reg't Mule Legion

C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue [illegible] capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pem[illegible], U. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of [illegible] capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, [illegible] or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate [illegible] of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or [illegible] nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United [illegible] of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm Shank

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

John C By 20th Reg't Ohio Vol

Major

AND PAROLING OFFICER

[illegible]

Shannon J. M

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3073184	21	
2	3262	22	
3	3705	23	
4	3344	24	
5	3437	25	
6	3505	26	
7	3576	27	
8	3594	28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Remarks:

Co. Aytch Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

( ) | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Ann

Rul, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated ...

Not dated, 186 .

Muster-in to date Aug 9, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When Aug 21, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt S.M. Drake

Period The war

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnants of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 12th [illegible] which is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery, March 28, 1865, to Pelican Infantry, [illegible] Company, C. S. A., No. 2, Regt. Vol. Inf. of Texas, [illegible] Texas Militia, 1864, and Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A Commissaire

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Swanson

Rank, { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 2? years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible] 1862, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

E. B. Mountain

Captain.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. [illegible]

Pvt., Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Florida

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy found in the R. & P. Office, War Department, [illegible]

†[illegible]

A. B. Mustains

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Shannon

Pvt, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster-in Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ..... Aug 12, 186 .

Where Hanston

By whom Capt S M Drake

Period ..... War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlist-

To what time ment , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

A. Compostasia

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt J. M. Shannon, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 2, 1862.

Where Hamilton Co.

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain ... 's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, ... aul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, ... aul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company ... ...ones' Regiment Texas Infantry.

...aul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in... ...ry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to ...ol Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was ...organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry ...alion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com... ...s, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After ...ll of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the ...ippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, ...It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some ...members, who had become separated from their command ...were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or... ...d in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ...the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command ...some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ...Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ...Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ...Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to ...Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat... ...consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., ...Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' ...Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted: , 1862.

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Roll [illegible]

[illegible]

A. Carpenter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... W. B. Mustain

Pvt. , Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct & Nov , 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] , 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period ..... War

Last paid:

By whom ..... Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, [illegible]'s Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, [illegible]'s Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, [illegible]mmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible]ol Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was [illegible]rganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry [illegible]talion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com[illegible]nies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After [illegible] fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the [illegible]ssippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, [illegible] was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some [illegible] members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or[illegible]ed in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Bat[illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Adjt. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Flannin

559, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 186 x.

Enlisted:

When Yr 2, 186 2.

Where Houston

By whom J M. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 3, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Jan 1 64

Alex Wheelan elected Lt.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A B Mustain

Copyist.

Shannon Phillips

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728067	20	
2	8169	21	
3	8708	22	
4	8286	23	
5	8325	24	
6	8494	25	
7	8563	26	
8	8616	27	
9	52737931	28	
10	44238390	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein D

Last Name: _____

Other ____

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Philip Hammett

Pvt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 20 to July 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 4th June, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Wm. H. Kelley,

Period 12 Mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battalion. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 54, Dept. Miss. & E. La., and Ark., dated March 25, 1863, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Wm. H. Kelley
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Philip Shannon,
Col | Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
| Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 4, 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186 .

Where

By whom Blacklin,

Last paid:

By whom Reed no pay.

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 2500; equipments, $ 2500

Remarks: Bounty pd,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and on some point to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Ark. and La., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Wm Hay Scott, Capt.

(Confederate.)

) Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age 36 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Inf. and Arln, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Paper copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

[illegible] mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Philip Shannon,

Pvt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Last muster to Aug 31, 186 2

Enlisted:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Gonzales.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the companies, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated into Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company F, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to Shreveport, La., and subsequently to the Red River country. In January, 1865, the remnants of Company F, [illegible] was enlisted as Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion Texas Cavalry, in company to serve [illegible] Department of Texas, [illegible] January 1, 1865, [illegible] two infantry companies [illegible] by Lt. Col. W. H. Parsons, Chief of Texas [illegible] Brigade, Mch. 15, 1865, and [illegible] Shreveport, La., [illegible]

Signed: [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt Phillip Shannon.

Pvt ..., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When ... Jany 20 , 186 .

Where San Anton.

By whom Capt Kelly.

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom H & B. Adams.

To what time ... Aug 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas's [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: ...

W. Kaufman
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1863.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 1862.

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Keller's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company Texas Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Frazer's) Battalion Texas Cavalry, artillery and infantry, part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Cavalry is the early history of the Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of 6 cavalry Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and under authority given to battalions of 6 companies each. After battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of 4 companies and two infantry battalions, on an artillery battalion of two companies each. The cavalry battalion retained the name of Waul's Legion. the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and was separated from their command. Some of its members who had become separated from this command were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was subsequently designated the 3d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of this battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery. Company B of this battalion was commanded by Capt. [illegible] and Company D by Capt. [illegible]. Company C was commanded March 31, 1865, and Company [illegible] and Arlin, dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Confederate.

	Waul's Legion.	Texas.

[illegible], Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Arm., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Granbury's Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... , Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186..

Enlisted:

When ....., 186..

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186..

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bailey's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and was retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command during the Vicksburg campaign, and had reported to Department, were organized in the Trans-Mississippi Department into Waul's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command [illegible] and permanently assigned to the [illegible] was detached to Company A of this [illegible] to serve with [illegible] Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, was consolidated with Company A of this [illegible] and

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Assigned

Pvt, Co. F, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

wagon guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred as Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rowley

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Philip Shannon

Pvt. Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Langtris County

Tex.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

L. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Lee Hospital,

at Lauderdale, Miss.,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Attached to Hospital:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

How employed [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Furnished his horse.

Book mark:

[illegible]

Copyist.

186

Shapen H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaper Henry

Shaesner Henry

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaper Henry

Shatterwhite, J. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Satterwhite, J. F.

Shattuck, Charles S

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727410	21	
2	7526	22	
3	7885	23	
4	50736889	24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name: Shattuck

See also Charles Shattuck 2nd Tex Cav

" " (Mitchell) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Charles S. Shattuck,
Pvt., { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When ..... Apl. 30, 1862.
Where ..... Galveston.
By whom ..... Sullivan.

Mustered into service:
When ..... Apl. 30, 1862.
Where ..... Galveston.
By whom ..... Sullivan.

Last paid:
By whom ..... County Court no pay Rec.
To what time ....., 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks: .....

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 28th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into the Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Cavalry. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 25, 1865. The two [illegible] [illegible] Co. G, 1st Regt. Texas Cav. [illegible] March 25, 1865, and [illegible] Battery.

Remark: .....

E. B. [illegible]

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Charles S. Shattuck

Pvt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 - Aug 7, 186 2

Enlisted:

When Apl 30, 186 2.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged July 29 1862 per Special Order No 69 (Genl)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was completed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, 1st Texas Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Artillery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Book No 1

E. H. Rugeley
Surgeon

[illegible]

Final statement given

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Charles S. Shattuck

Pvt. { Capt. W. R Sullivan's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity N. York

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

---

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

†This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. Staff.

Remark: .....

E. H. Booth,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion, **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks:

[illegible]

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... July 29 ....., 186 2.

Place ..... Camp Waul

Remarks: Lieut. [illegible] appointed Lieutenant

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

[illegible]

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

S

C. S. Shattuck

Pvt. Co E. Wade Legion Inf.

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge 29 July, 1862.

Date of payment 19 Sept, 1862.

By whom E. B. Wharton

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 446

G. E. Jones

Capt.

Certificate of disability
for discharge
In the case of
Private C. Shattuck of
Capt Sullivans Co 6th Cavalry
Miss Legion

Fo C. Hardy Esq
Col—

Head Quarters Miss Legion
Camp Ward July 26th 62

Extract

Special Order No. 69,

VII The Lieut. Comdg directs that Private C. Shattuck of Capt. Sullivan's Co. 6th Cavalry be discharged from the service by reason of disability—

By order of
D. H. Ward
Lt. Comdg—
Actg Asst Inspr

Recd Aug 1. 62 from Lieut Ward

Army of the Confederate States

Certificate of Disability for Discharge

Charles. S. Shattuck of Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company "K." Cavalry of the Waul Legion of Texas Volunteers of the Confederate States of America was enlisted by W. R. Sullivan of the Waul Legion at Galveston, Texas on the 20th of April 1862 to serve for three years or the war, was born in New York, State of New York, is twenty one years of age, 5 feet 8 inches high, dark complexion, brown eyes auburn hair, and by occupation, when enlisted a clerk.

During the last two months the said soldier has been unfit for duty. Twenty four days.

Madison — Camp Waul. July 29th 1862

Captain Commanding Company

I certify that I have carefully examined the said Charles. S. Shattuck of Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Co. and find him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because of Chronic Diarrhoea

Surgeon Waul's Legion.

Discharged this the 29th day of July 1862.

Lt Col Commanding the Post.

NOISIVID OIRAS

No. 5

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A. Commanding said Department to Major General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, nor aid while the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Charles L. Shattuck
Pvt Co E Wells Legion Cavalry

Galveston Texas
this 5th day of July, 1865.

L. S.

Shaw P.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

Enl'd as Pvt Co E 52

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Martin

Age also James Ribbons 2 Tex Cav

Shay P

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shea Patrick

Shea Patrick

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis'. Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072894 5	21
2	9022	22
3	9100	23
4	9158	24
5	9276	25
6	9919	26
7	9291	27
8	5073924 6	28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39
20		40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll No.:

See also P. Shea, Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Enlistment, Sept 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When Oct 6 1862
Where Houston
By whom Lt. Worrall

Mustered into service:
When Oct 6 1862
Where Houston
By whom Worrall

Last paid Bounty
By whom
To what time Not yet pay 1862

Remarks:

"This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Infantry; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1862, as a regiment of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863, given the authority to recruit his command as artillery. It was completed in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, a battalion of artillery of four companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and the artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River and the infantry battalions were sent to Mississippi. The artillery battalion became separated from the Legion and was also known as Miller's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the artillery companies were detached from their command and served in the Trans-Mississippi Department

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible] 6 , 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible] May 6 , 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] pay , 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Cushing's [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed the [illegible] Infantry.

Endorsed: [illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 15 to [illegible] 31 . 186 2.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] Sept. 6 . 186 2.

Where Enterprise

By whom Lt. Harrel

Period War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible] Perry

To what time

. 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The infantry was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battery Excelsior, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 20, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] marks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Rice

Pvt, Co. B, | Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. F. Harral

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Revel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible].

[illegible]

Capt'n.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 6, 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom J. F. Harrell

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Williams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Final remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, | Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Last Muster: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible], Captain.

(Confederate.)

2d Battn Regt Texas.

Capt

Pvt. Co. A 1st Battn Mounted Rifles Texas Legion

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A 1st Regt Battn Mounted Rifles Texas Legion

for Jan 1 to Feb ..., 1864.

Enlisted:
When Apr 16, 1862.
Where Galveston
By whom Neal
Period

Last paid:
By whom
To what time Not known, 186 .

Present or absent Absent.
Remarks: Absent sick leave
Dec order Descrip given

Clerk.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] , 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texan Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Tilmond's 1st Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original) record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible]'s Office.—R. & P. [illegible].

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

S P. Shay

R , Co A, Lt, Asst Surgn, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the infantry battalion was detached from this command in winter to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated May 27, S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, Galveston, dated March 26, 1865, and became the 27th Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stewart

Captain.

Private Papers

(CONFEDERATE.)

S

Pat Shea
Co. B. Wards Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated June 28, 1864.

When confined Apr. 9, 1864.

By whom Ft. Fisher

Charges

Sentence commenced , 186 .

Sentence expired , 186 .

Sentence

Remarks: No charges preferred.

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

D. H. Brown
Asst.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.,

for Sept & Oct, 1863.

Enlisted:
When Aug 2, 1863.
Where ....., 186 .
By whom .....
Period .....

Attached to Hospital:
When .....
How employed ....., 186 .

Last paid:
By whom Capt Decker
To what time Aug 31, 1863.

Present or absent
Remarks: Deserted Sept 15, 1863.

mark: .....

Copyist.

1177

(CONFEDERATE.)

S | 2 Lg Artly | Texas

Pvt & Asst Surg

P & C C 2 Tex Lg Art

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.

for Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.

dated Aug 30, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Lt Harrell

Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When ....., 186 .

How employed .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time May 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

Book mark: .....

Surgeon.

1207

(CONFEDERATE.)

[illegible]

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease [illegible]

Admitted ... Jan. 14, 1864.

Returned to duty , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: Jan. 14 to Gen. H

[illegible]

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 193

[illegible]

Shean P.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	6038	20
2		6155	21
3		6271	22
4		6373	23
5		6704	24
6		6556	25
7		8713	26
8		9182	27
9	5072	3782	28
10	4427	5221	29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Name Matters

Location Tennessee with Regt Jan 1864

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

P. Texas

Pvt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. M. Moore

Mustered into service:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. M. Moore

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186 .

Remarks: Bounty paid Due C. States $ 2.00

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Reed's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battalion. In January, 1865, the remnants of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] and it appears to have been [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Shea,

Pvt , Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. M. Moore.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Enlistment, 186 .

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks: On extra duty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nicholr') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

as teamster pr. Special
Order No 84. Aug 13-62

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. F. Swan.

Pvt., Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. [illegible] Texas

Pvt., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When ... May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom J. H. Moore.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, enlisted in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

Jas. Bigham
Captain.

Confederate.

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. L. Evans.

4 Corp; Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom J. N. Moore.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Promoted to 4 Corpl.

(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham Capt.

MAY 29. 50736404 1912.

MAY 29. 50736405 1912.

from ranks. Feb. 27

x Rolltorn.

(Confederate.)

2 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. L. Dean

Pvt., Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When ..... 20, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom J. H. Moore.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave.

Roll torn

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elrod's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1863, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

5073055

s. the reorganization.
Nov. 1-63

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Shean

, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Sheans

Company.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Shean

Capt. , Co. F , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

....

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place ...

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furloughed.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. [illegible] Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] dated March 28, 1864, and formed the [illegible] Infantry.

A. S. Shean

Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. Thean

, Co. "F", Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated , 186 .*

Residence In Mexico.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Line indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Capt. Co.

(982)

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks: Absent

Number of rolls 84

(5564)

Copyist.

Shean P.

Corpl., Co. F 3rd Batln Texas Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

O. Shean

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, P. Shaw, a Corporal Co. "H" 2 Regt Miss. Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

P. Shaw

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton Lt. Gen. Reg't C.S.A. Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sheaphard, J. H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shepherd, J. H

Shearer. E.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

1 Lieutenant 1 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Scheurer. E.

Shelby, A

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 5 7 7 2 8 8 3 5	20	
2	8 7 5 1	21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. Shelby

Pvt., Co. G, } Willis' Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 20, 1862.

Where Dunklin Co., Mo.

By whom Col. Clark

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Grant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been ordered to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 203, A. & I. G. O., dated September 6, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. W. Hilliard

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. Sterling
Priv. , Co. G. | Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1 Oct., , 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 20 , 1862.

Where Linn Co., Mo.

By whom Capt. Clark

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arent-

To what time Oct. 29 , 1864.

Present or absent Present-

Remarks:

---

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 208, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery.

The Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' Consol. Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard
Captain.

Shelton, B. A

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 7 3 6 9 1 3	21	
2	6 8 5 1	22	
3	6 7 5 6	23	
4	6 8 2 9	24	
5	6 9 1 7	25	
6	6 9 2 6	26	
7	7 0 6 9	27	
8	7 1 5 3	28	
9	7 2 1 9	29	
10	7 3 1 6	30	
11	5 0 7 3 6 9 9 3	31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for .....

Enrolled: , 186 .

When .....

Where , 186 :

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When .....

Where .....

By whom , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time .....

, 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 175 00; **equipments, $** 25 00

Remarks: Infantry Pay

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was completed in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and in January to have been transferred to Company [illegible] March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Trans. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Granbury's Brigade, Walker's Division.

Remarks: .....

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible] Lieut.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Battalion

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: ...

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

[illegible]

Organization.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for [illegible], 1864

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tennons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186-.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186-.

Where ....

By whom ....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: ...

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command a short time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

.....

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186.

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 1863.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tinsmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

M Trinin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Left at Jackson Hall Mills, Dismounted Oct 12/64 [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Genl.—R. & P. 73674.

[illegible] mark: [illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible]

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Shelton, J. C

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	6	21	
3	6	22	
4	6	23	
5	6	24	
6	6	25	
7	7	26	
8	7	27	
9	7	28	
10	7	29	
11	4	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also 9 Vicksburg Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where , 186 .

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks:

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible] Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of four companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Dept. [illegible] March 31, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

Copied.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt McClain

To what time Feb. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 1862.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 1862.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Terrell's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: .....

.....

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186..

Enlisted:

When ....., 186..

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186..

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

G. B. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Bisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Last muster: [illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186..

Enlisted:

When ....., 186..

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186..

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

.....

Copyist.

Harwood smoking Cotton.
Presented to Assistant to Prof 64

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1861.

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 Years or the War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Dec 31 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Daydue a Private from Oct 31/63 to May 1/64 the date of [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command in 1863 were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry bats [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 2 1
50727111
1912.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. D, Waul's Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for [illegible] 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 1861.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 years or the war

last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Feb'y 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Transferred from Co. B, 1st Bn. 1st Texas Legion May 1864 Date of last (illegible)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864 the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark. dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: ..

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgfd. Dist. of Texas, 1865 and Arks., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

*These cards (made in the C. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) are an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas.—C. & P. Clerk.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion

J. C. [illegible]

2 Corp., Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence [illegible] County

Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

Shelton J. M

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	1-1-1-238173	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Marked

See also

Confederate.

S Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

J M Sutton
Pvt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Waco Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

C. M. McLaughlin
Capt.

Shelton W. L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072504	20	
2	4712	21	
3	4812	22	
4	4918	23	
5	5008	24	
6	5102	25	
7	5194	26	
8	5286	27	
9	3073695	28	
10	4427457	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. L. Shelton

Pvt., Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company, attached to Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Miss

Married or single Married

County of residence De Witt

Remarks: —

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark: [illegible]

Allbrooks

Captain.

Confederate.

5 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Steel

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1, 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 1, 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:

By whom Pd. January last no

To what time Pay. , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; equipments, $ 100

Remarks: Due C. S. for clothing

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steele's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

P. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Ellis

Pvt., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Payrock.

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lt. Col. Waul's Legion

Capt. Stell's

Lt. [illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Jackson, , 186 .

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command a short time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Hobby's Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Adjt. & Insp. Gen. Office, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Elgin McClalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
[illegible] Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 .

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Grenada Miss, 186 .

By whom Lt. Stell,

Mustered into service:

When May 1

Where Grenada Miss, 1862.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams,

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred in 1864 to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions and Ark, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Elgin McClaloch

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Shelton

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,

for Mch. & Apr., 1863,

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Feb. 28., 1863

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick near Warrenton, Miss.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Shields's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been [illegible] and consolidation which was composed of companies [illegible] Waul's Legion and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

[illegible] mark: .....

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick. Left near Vicksburg March 1, 63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was commanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Infantry March 1st, 1864. The two infantry battalions commanded by S. G. Ayres, Lieut. Col. of Tex. [illegible] Artillery, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

Elgin McClalock

Signature

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. F. Steele,

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for August & Aug. , 1862,

Enlisted:

When May 1, , 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.,

By whom Lt. Still.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Cade

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent absent.

Remarks Was in Vicksburg at time of surrender. No report made since.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

The 1st Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from Waul's Legion and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Remarks:

Elgin B. Blalock

Clerk.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Cav. Battalion, Waul's Legion Texas.

W. L. Sutton

1st, Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

J. E. Douglas

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE).

T. Shelton,

Pvt. Willis Butt'n.

Name appears on a

LIST OF PRISONERS OF WAR
surrendered and paroled at Victoria, Texas, prior to Aug. 8, 1865.

Residence DeWitt Co. Tex.

DAVENPORT

Copyist.

Shelton, W. L.

Pvt., Co. Bar. Battn Hall's Regt Fuge Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Mrs Shelton
GB. Mail Lady

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I [illegible] a [illegible] of Co. [illegible] Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the Capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

[signature]

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

[signature] Reg't [illegible]

AND PAROLING OFFICER

W. L. Shellan

No. B Four Car.
Wards Legion



I certify that I have carefully examined W. B. Shelton of Co. B. early's Batt. Wash's Regt. and find that he has been suffering from febris intermittens, he has also a slight attack of angina pectoris, he has a certificate from Dr. Franklin, Surgeon in charge of post hospital at Clinton, under whose care I found he has been for some time. Dr. F. thinks him entirely unfit to perform the duties of a Soldier in the field and recommends him to some staff department. I do think him unfit for such duties and

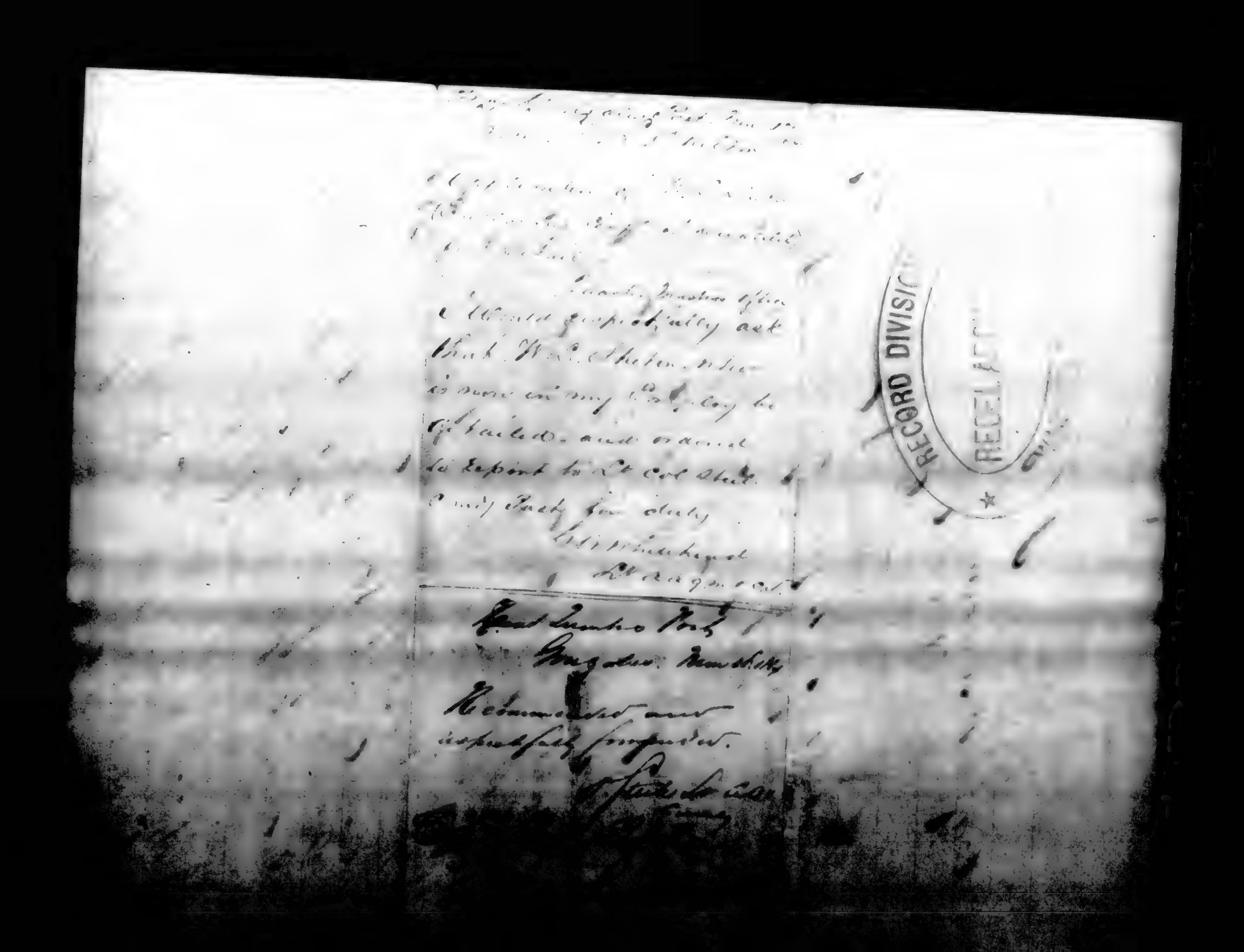
---

be detailed in some department where duties will be less arduous

Chas Gratz

Surgeon C.S.A.

C.S. Hospital Enfaula May 14th 1863.


RECORD DIVISI
RECEI

Gonzales. March. 18th 1864

Capt. W. R. Poole"
A. A. A. G.

Dr. Sir"

Agreable to Gen' Order No. 51 in Regard" to Disabled Soldiers I would hand you a Certificate from the Surgeon in charge of Hospital at Clinton where a Member of 1st Regt Cav Batt. and was taken prisoner at Vicksburg".

My Occupation in the War" has been that of a Conscript. I am now on Duty in the C. S. A. at Gonzales and as my family are living near here. Would prefer to Remain here. I therefore at most your Approval would ask of you an Order to Report to Col. Stone Asst Post. for Duty. Awaiting Soon to hear from you I am Captain Yours &.

Respectfully

Resp. are
W. H. Whitehead
Asst. A. A. G.

W. L. Sinclair"
Gonzales.
Texas

[Copy]

C. S. Gen.l Hospital
Clarksville Texas. March 15th 1864

I hereby certify that I have carefully examin
ed Lt. T. L. Shelton. of Cleveland's Scouts. Gault
Co. and have had him under Medical treat
ment. find the cause of Chronic Feb.l Sect
ional Debility he is incapable of
performing the Duties of a Soldier. And
my opinion will not be able to perform
Service for Some time if ever in
the C. S. Wherefore I Respectfully
recommend" that he be transferred to the
Staff Departs of the Army"

(Signed) W. B. Franklin
Act. Surgeon C.S. Army
In Chg. C.S. Gen.l Hospital

I hereby certify that the above is a true copy of Certificate of Disability, this
Lt. T. L. Shelton

Shenell J. G.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sherrill J. G.

Shepherd J. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	52720701	21
2	52730804	22
3	52729511	23
4	9624	24
5	9727	25
6	9825	26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39
20		40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll No.:

See also Nicholas Jno Maj

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. M. Shapkard

Pvt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 186 2

Enrolled:

When Oct. 8, 186 .

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKeen

To what time Apr. 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

Jno. D. Stewart. Copyist.

time extended for war.
Bounty paid

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Shepherd

Pvt. Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul July 10, 1862.

Nativity Tennessee.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Galveston.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 1903.

Clerk.

Jno. L. Stewart

Compiler.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Shepherd

Cpl., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5

Where Galveston, 186 .

By whom Capt. Maxwell.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McLean.

To what time Oct. 2. 1.

, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865, and appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. These two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Trans. Dept. of Tex., La., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

J Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. W. Shepherd

Lieut., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 3, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was assigned to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. D. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

S.

J. W. Shipland

Sergt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8th, 186 1.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H.B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 186 2.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Copyist.

(942)

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

L. W. Shepherd

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5 , 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Waul

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec. 31 ....., 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

1863, Copyist.

Sheppard, J. H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shepherd, J. H

Sherral J G

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wells' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sherrill J. G.

Sherrell. J. G.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sherrill, J. G.

Sherrill J G

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073751	21	
2	4598	22	
3	4671	23	
4	4747	24	
5	4813	25	
6	4882	26	
7	4932	27	
8	8620	28	
9	9113	29	
10	44275074	30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box Mark:

See also James G Sherrell, 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 25 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 2 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When enlisted commissioned, 186 .

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt P Millican

To what time Apl 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Wood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 13th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 13th Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 13th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. L. Shirkill

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19

Where Galveston, 1861.

By whom Capt Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Wilkins

To what time Apl 24, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command in 1863, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Artillery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. N. Martin

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

G Waul

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 14 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1863 prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Heavy Artillery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed the 17th Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

L. N. Martin
Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Martin

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 186 2.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cannon

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Sydnor

To what time Oct 31

Present or absent Present, 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and sometimes, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was completed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command when it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some were captured in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to that company. March 26, 1865, the two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Asst. dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. N. Martin

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Private

1st , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct 15 , 1861.

Where Charleston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 186 2.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: * Name appears on col. of Names

Presented: J. L. Sherrill

*This company was knows at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Waul's Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

L. H. Martin

Paymaster.

Confederate.

1 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Nuckolls

Corp., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Dropped from the Roll.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Hurst

Pvt. (Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity N. Carolina

Married or single Single

County of residence Bexar

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1907, 1908,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75874.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Sherill

, C 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Sherill

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Sherrill

Capt, Co. C, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place ...

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

D. J. Sherrill

Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks:

[illegible]

84

(7000)

Copyist.

Sherrill, J. C.

Appeal to O. L. Ball's Reg't Ex Virginia

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

G. Sherrell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. J. Sherrill a Corporal of Co. C 2 Reg't Ward's Legion Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. J. Sherrill

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Moore Jr. Maj. Reg't Ohio Vols
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Sherrill J. F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3073	20	
2	3806	21	
3	3916	22	
4	4026	23	
5	4132	24	
6	4237	25	
7	4325	26	
8	44275157	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] 24, 1864.

Nativity [illegible].

Married or single [illegible].

County of residence [illegible].

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 7525/4.

Check mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

[redacted] Waul's Legion. Texas.

[redacted]

[redacted], { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [redacted] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 186[redacted].

Enrolled:

When [redacted], 186[redacted].

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Mustered into service:

When [redacted], 186[redacted].

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted], 186[redacted].

Remarks: [redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted] Captain.

MAY 29.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....

...., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ...., 186?

Enlisted:

When ...., 186 .

Where ....

By whom ....

Period ....

Last paid:

By whom ....

To what time ...., 186 .

Present or absent ....

Remarks: ....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: ....

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 1862 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 1863 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

..... Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186[illegible].

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 93, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Fourth Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks:

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186..

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186..

Present or absent .....

Remarks:

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion

Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. D, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

Number of men
84
(1005)

[illegible]

Capt.

Sherrill, J. C.

Pvt., Co. B 2nd Batt'n Reg't Va Vols

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. T. Sherrill

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 4th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I G. T. Sherrill a private of Co B. 2nd Battn Miss Sharp Shooters
~~Regt~~ Miss Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States of America, nor serve in any military police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. T. Sherrill

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 4th day of July 1863.

John [illegible]
Major 2nd Reg't
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Sherrill, H. D.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35734442	20	
2	3802	21	
3	3911	22	
4	4025	23	
5	4131	24	
6	4238	25	
7	4327	26	
8	44275156	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Tennessee Regt Tex Inf
Co. 12 Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. K. Harrell,

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1863.

Nativity [illegible].

Married or single Married.

County of residence [illegible].

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75874.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible],

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 3d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

(over)

[illegible]

Copyist.

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and on March 1, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Timmons Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 93, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Sect. and Arks, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[redacted]

[redacted] B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted]

Enlisted:

When [redacted], 186[redacted].

Where [redacted], 186[redacted].

By whom [redacted]

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted]

Present or absent [redacted], 186[redacted].

Remarks: [redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. What it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions and it appears to have been transferred to [redacted] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. [redacted] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted] Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. N. Schirrell

Pvt., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Feb. ?, 1862.

Where Wansfield

By whom Lt. Dupree

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Gerdine.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkie' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Scott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2d Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. On March 26, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated (by S. O. No. 54, Dept. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Each month:

Capt.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. S. Kennedy

Asst Surg, Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not Dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

84

(1863)

W. S. Kennedy

Surgeon.

Sherrill, W. D.

Pvt., Co. D 2nd Batt'n Reg't Pauls' Ft Legion.

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

W. D. Shenell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. D. Shernill a private of Co. B 2nd Reg't Batt. Maine Cavalry Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. D. Shernill

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

E. W. [illegible] 2d Reg't Ohio Vols,

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Shields, Daniel

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072318	20	
2	32211	21	
3	32220	22	
4	3241	23	
5	34233	24	
6	3506	25	
7	32232	26	
8	3612	27	
9	8562	28	
10	4427-290	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Marks:

See also 29 Shields, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186 .

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery.

In January, 1863, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Infantry Battalion March 31, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Trans. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Pvt. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pvt. Wm. Ward

Co. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1st June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Aug 1, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Carter

Mustered into service:

When Aug 1, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Carter

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed "Timmons' Consolidated Texas" Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A B Mustain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion.

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Arts., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] name [illegible] in the R. & P. Offices, War Department, in [illegible] of the original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas. [illegible]

[illegible]

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Houston Texas, 186 .

By whom Capt. D. M. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to Company H, 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

A. Bampstain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Dan Shields

Pvt , Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston Co

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Timmons Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A. B. Provstain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, [illegible] Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent Present

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Moore

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Moore

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, [illegible]'s Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] August prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Infantry.

[illegible]:

A. P. Masterson

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Steidl

Pvt, Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apl. , 1862.

Where Houston

By whom S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detailed on Harrisburg R.R. by order of Genl Magruder

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. Shields

Pt , Co. A , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in Mar. 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated [illegible] S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] and Ark, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. Johnson

Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

[illegible]

See personal papers of

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], [illegible] Reg't [illegible]

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.
This card must not be taken from the files.

Shields Sam

Pvt, Co. A 2nd Battn Naval Reg't Ex Virginia

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

D. Shields

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 8 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I Dan Shields a Private of Co. "F" Reg't 11th Ohio Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A, Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

his
Dan X Shields
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 8 day of July, 1863.

Lieut 2d Reg't Ohio Vols,
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Shields W. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Drummer Drummer

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30727933	20	
2	9939	21	
3	9438	22	
4	9554	23	
5	9662	24	
6	9764	25	
7	9800	26	
8	30738845	27	
9	42748918	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Tennessee Regt Tex Inf

1 Inf. 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

8. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Shields

Drummer { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 8, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKeen.

To what time Aper 24, 186 .

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command[illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command[illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last Mark: .....

Jno. S. Stewart
Capt.

time extended for war.
Bounty [illegible]

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. Lucas

Private, } Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Ward

July 11, 1863.

Nativity Galveston.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Galveston, Texas.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1887/4.

Book mark: .....

Jno. D. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Shields

Private, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... to Aug. 31, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 186 .

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Nelson.

To what time Oct. 24, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Shields

Drummer Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, but it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. D. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Shields,

Drummer, Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

8. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Shields.

Drummer, Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:
When Oct. 5, 1861.
Where Galveston.
By whom Capt. Mavric.
Period War.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.
To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. L. Stewart. Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. H. Shields

Timmons, Co. A, } 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 186 1.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Mavric

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Cuthan

To what time Dec. 31, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

Jno. D. Stewart

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Shields

Pt , Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

On Detail by order of Col. Lubbock

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. F. Bunnell

Adjt. Comptn.

Confederate.

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. H. Smith,

Private Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls
82

(8064) J. S. Douglas
Capt.

W H Sanders

Pfc

Sgt Co G

Paulo Legion

Tex

No. 571

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **parole of honor**, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Galveston Texas
this 25th day of June 1865.

W. H. Shields
Sgt Co E 5 Texas Cavalry

Shields, N. C.

Drummer, Co. A 1st Battn Hall's Rgt Artillery

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

W. H. Shields

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. H. Shields a Private of Co A 1st Ind. ~~of Reg't~~ U. S. Vols. C. S A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. H. Shields

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Shiers, Edward S

Co D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess, Edward

Shiers . John

Co D , Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess . John

Shihagen . C

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Sergeant 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Hagan . Charles.

Shook J B

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	4447	21
2	3	8327	22
3	3	7716	23
4	4	0330	24
5	4	1335	25
6	4	2342	26
7	4	3353	27
8	8	5771	28
9	8	7701	29
10	4427	5-1554	30
11			31
12			32
13			33
14			34
15			35
16			36
17			37
18			38
19			39

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. E, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] 24, 1863.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Exact copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 78274.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Capt. Co.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age
Appears on years.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

, 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion retained the name of Waul's Legion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Captain.

MAY 23
80-133807

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[redacted], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 186[redacted].

Enlisted:

When [redacted]

Where [redacted], 186[redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted], 186[redacted]

Present or absent [redacted]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became part I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted] W. [redacted]

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[redacted]

[redacted], Co. B, [redacted] 2 Infantry Battalion, [redacted] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 186[redacted].

Enlisted:

When [redacted], 186[redacted].

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted], 186[redacted].

Present or absent [redacted]

Remarks:

[redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible].

To what time [illegible], 186

Present or absent [illegible].

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Copyist.

(687)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command when it were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' (now) Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Pvt. Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Dead.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Shook

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stewart

Copyist.

944

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Shook

Pt , Co. B , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized, in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Capt'n.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. 2, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss, July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 186[illegible].

Remarks: Left in Hospital

Number of roll: 84

(6965)

[illegible]

Copyist.

Pvt. Co. [illegible] Regt. [illegible]

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

J. B Shook

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. B. Shook a private of Co. B. 2nd Batt ~~Regt~~ Miss Sharp Shooters

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. B. Shook

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

Major 20th Reg't Ohio Vols AND PAROLING OFFICER

Shook W. H

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3373776	20	
2	3806	21	
3	3915	22	
4	4629	23	
5	41336	24	
6	42241	25	
7	43209	26	
8	85977	27	
9	92477	28	
10	5072 3740	29	
11	7427515-8	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. W. [illegible]

[illegible] Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 Years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January 24, 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company L, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1915) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 76676.

Mark: .....

.....

M. M. [illegible]

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. W. Steel,

Pvt., { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

MAY 23
50733806

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. W. [illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Timmons Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 85, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

W. W. [illegible]
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. W. Steel,

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]
Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. W. [illegible],

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible].

To what time [illegible], 186

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. W. Speer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1864, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. W. [illegible]

1st Lt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1864.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks: absent without leave [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. [illegible]
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Shook

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

D. J. O'Donnell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt Shook, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without Leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. Rosenwald

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

, Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] dated , 186 .*

Residence [illegible] Hill Co.

Remarks:

Confederate.

2 Battalion. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible] 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

.....

..

..

.

.....

..

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Number of rolls
84
(2564)

[illegible]

Captain.

Shook N. C.

Co. K 2nd Battn Haywood Regt'd Ex regim

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

W. H. Shank

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I W. H. Shook a private of Co B. 2nd Bat. Regt Miss. Sharpshooters Tex Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. H. Shook

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4th day of July, 1863.

John L. Ewing 20th Reg't Ohio Vols,

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Short -

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Stout, A.

Shotwell, M. V.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731841	20
2	1426	21
3	2005	22
4	2081	23
5	2159	24
6	22222	25
7	8030	26
8	8504	27
9	9019	28
10	44282501	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark: _____

See also Tennessee Regt Inf Roll
& Inf Roll
& Inf Roll

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. W. H. Nicholson

Co. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 30 June 62, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 13, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom S. C. Izard.

Mustered into service:

When, 186.

Where

By whom

last paid:

By whom Capt McLean

To what time Apl 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted Time Extended for War Quarter Md.

This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. Brown Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery.

Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Company B of the same battalion and it appears to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas and Ark. Consol. Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 29 1912.

*Name appears in Column of Names Present - Cancelled

(Confederate.)

of Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

M. H. Stallcup

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1st, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom A. M. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left sick in Hospital at Holly Springs Miss Oct 28, 1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Street's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Brown Capt.

(Confederate.)

c 5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

M. W. Shotwell

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct & Nov, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital at Oxford from Oct 28 '62 by order of Lt Col Ware

*This Company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank when mark: .....

J. Bracken

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Shotwell

Pvt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 17, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. F. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(over) J. J. Brown Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Jno. W. Shotwell

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Feb, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wade

Period 3 years War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On Extra Duty in Commissary Dept.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno Brown

Copyist.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Private

Watt, Co. G, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of May, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. R. Bayley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. W. Chatwell

25, Co. —, — Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. P. Simmons

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. TEXAS.

Pvt Shotwell

, Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Shotwell

1864

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S

M. H. Holcombe
Lieut. Co. D. Ward's 1st Legion

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age 27 ; height 5' 9"

Eyes blue ; hair Sandy

Date of enlistment October 19, 1861.

Where born Jefferson Co. Ga.

Remarks:

P. Del Rankin
Captain.

(914)

Shreiter, C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Part'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt'T xas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schreiter, C.

Shroder F

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schroeder Ferdinand

Shroader F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schroeder Ferdinand

Shropshire, B.

Co. F. & S., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

A. & S. Capt A. & S.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 1 7 2 3 8 11	20	
2	3 8 2 8	21	
3	3 8 6 3	22	
4	3 9 3 9	23	
5	3 9 2 8	24	
6	3 1 5 2	25	
7	3 7 3 7 5	26	
8	7 4 8 6	27	
9	7 7 0 3	28	
10	8 1 0 3	29	
11	3 0 7 2 3 4 6 0	30	
12	3 5 4 6	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Tennessee Regt Inf Dep

" " New Shropshire 9 (Nichols) Inf Dep

(Confederate.)

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

D. Shropshire

A.C., , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, June 5, 1862.

Station Camp Waul near Brenham

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Capt. of Cavalry absent with leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred as [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 30, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

/ | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

1 Sharpshooters

M. C. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 186 .

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, , 186 .

Station Hale Springs near Crockett

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

x Roll Corr.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. P. Jeffery.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

1st Lieut. Artillery.

A.C.S., Regiment [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct, 1862.

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, June 5, 1862.

Station Camp Coldwater.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. A. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 [illegible].

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, [illegible], 186 [illegible].

Station [illegible]

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detached on duty Absent [illegible] at Grenada

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, [illegible], 186[illegible].

Station [illegible]

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: [illegible] on Court Martial at Grenada

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Miss. Dept. of Tenn. and Ala., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

[illegible] Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Private .....

..... A. C. , ... , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... Jan. & Feb. , 186 4.

Date of Commission, or Regimental Appointment, , 186 .

Station .....

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detached service.

Detailed .....

.....

.....

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Mdpt. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

Adjt. Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks: [illegible]

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(864)

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

B. Shropshire

A.C.S., Co. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: Detailed Service San Antonio July 26.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rogers Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

B. Shropshire

Act , Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug. , 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1 present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ragsdale

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

B. Shropshire

act. Fr., Co. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 186 2

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1 present

Station Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 :

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 80, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Pooley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Hutchins

Co. [illegible], Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for 3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near Brenham Tex June 30, 1862.

Commissioned

Date of appointment June 5, 1862.

Remarks: Capt Co. E Nichols Regt Oct. 19, 1861

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.)

/ Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Chaplain

Capt. Co. , Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade, Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Glazier Jay.

..... Jan 11 , 186 4

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } , 186 .

If appointed, by whom Col. T. N. Waul.

Remarks: On detached service

S. C. Hd. Trans. Dep. J. E.

Johnston.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

.....) Captain.

Required Camp Cold Water Mich Oct 20th 1862
of Capt A. B. Adams A.Q.M. U.S.A. the
following Clothing Camp & Garrison Equipage
viz

One (1) Wall Tent
One (1) Tent Fly
one (1) Ridge Pole
two (2) Log Ropes

(Signed Duplicate)

J. Thompstine
Capt A.C.S.

Shuffner. J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schaffner. J.

Shugart Lafayette

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372713	20	
2	4809	21	
3	4915	22	
4	5005	23	
5	5079	24	
6	5191	25	
7	5283	26	
8	5073956	27	
9	7156	28	
10	44389816	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Name Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Lafayette Pruyett

Co. A, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 16 3/12 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Mch 1st to June 30 , 1862

Enrolled:

When June 30,

Where Millwee , 186 .

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When June 30

Where Millwee , 186 .

By whom Capt. Smith.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, $ 125.00 **; equipments, $** 35.00

, 186 .

Remarks Not entitled to Bounty Sub

Elgin B Blalock

X Mayhew Cat. 151.

Confederate.

D. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. C. Thurgood
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When June 31, 186 .
Where Camp Waul.
By whom Capt. Smith.
Period

Last paid:
By whom No Payrolls.
To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: substitute for 1st. Sergt. J. D. Terry June 20, 1862. Absent Sick Leave.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., La., and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. C. Thurgood

Pvt., Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 30, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Smith

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, [illegible]7 Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav. Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ____ years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1863,

Enrolled:

When June 30 186 .

Where Camp Waul's Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When June 30 1862.

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Smith

To what time Dec. 31 1862,

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks: ____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Wade' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Battalion, was assigned to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Artillery and appears to have been transferred to Texas Heavy Artillery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 23, 1865, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark: ____

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. F. Thurgart

Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion, for Mch. Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 30, 1862

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed "Thomas' Legion Infantry."

Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary organization which was composed of companies from Waul's Legion and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Remark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Pound Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark:

Elgin R Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for [illegible] 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Saul

To what time [illegible] 1863

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: ....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from Western States and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Book mark: .....

Elgin R. Blalock

Register.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. C. Lovegood

Pvt, Co. B, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec'r, 186 4.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible]

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

L

L. L. Stewart

Pvt. Co. B 2nd Regt.

Residence [illegible]

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War,

officers and men of the Confederate States Army.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled [illegible]

Remarks:

Number of roll:
15
(8894)

Copyist.

Stuart, L. C.

, Co. 53 2 Reg't Ex-Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

No. 2

Hdqrs. Cavalry Forces,
Mil. Div. W. Miss.

Gilmer, Fire Brave Rifles, Texas, June 21, 1865.

L. C. Shepard of B Company 2 Mi

Regiment Texas Cavalry C. S. A., residing in

Milam County Texas having been, with the approval of

the proper authorities, paroled, is permitted to return to his home, not to be disturbed by the United States Authorities, so long

as he observes his parole and the laws in force where he may reside

By order of Wesley Merritt

MAJOR GENERAL E. R. S. CANBY, U. S. A.

Lt Colonel and Provost Marshal General

241

No. 1167.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my sacred parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Galveston Texas
this 25th day of July, 1865.

L. L. Sturgis Lt.
2nd Lieut. 87th Regt. Ills. Vols.

Parole

Shuler E. M.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	4779	20
2		4770	21
3		4805	22
4		4911	23
5		5001	24
6		5095	25
7		5187	26
8		5278	27
9		5336	28
10		5383	29
11		5425	30
12	5073	6952	31
13		7153	32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Box Marks:

See also Ellis D. Shuler, 1st Lieut. and Adj't, Terry's Cavalry.

Confederate.

of Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. M. Shuler

Pvt, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1st May 14, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 28 186 .

Where Galveston Tex

By whom Capt Brown

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Tremont's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Albrecht Captain

(Confederate.)

Co. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. M. Shuler

Pvt. | Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
age 24 | attached to Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity S C

Married or single Single

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

† Index copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1903.

Book mark:

Albert Ely
Compiler

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. H. Blalock

Pvt., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1st to Oct 31 , 1862.

Enrolled

When Oct 23 , 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Steel

Mustered into service:

When Oct 23 , 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt Steel

Last paid:

By whom Regt Quarty Genl

To what time Never Paid , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $170 00; equipments, $30 00

Remarks: Due C. S. for Clothing $3.85.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Mark: .....

Elgin H Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apl. 22, 186 .

Where Memphis,

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rec'd.

To what time

Present or absent Absent, 186

Remarks absent sick leave.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Terrell's Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

Elgin H. Blalock

Signature

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on "

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28 , 186 .

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent Present. , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of 8 cavalry companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the full of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav. Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:

When April 3

Where Jonesboro, 186 .

By whom Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 23

Where Jonesboro Tex, 1862.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, $ 170.00 **equipments, $** 30.00

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Elgin K. Blalock

Confederate.

C. S., Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. Steel's
Co. B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for Mch. & Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28, 1862

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. R. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period

Last paid:

By whom [illegible], 1863

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and subsequently to Company A of the 1st (M) Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Gillem's Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: Elgin B. Blalock

(9427)

Confederate.

E. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Elijah Blalock

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863,

Enlisted:

When Sept. 25, 1862.

Where Georgetown, Ky.

By whom Capt. Steel.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Tims.

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present,

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been [illegible] field organization which was composed of companies [illegible] United States and was disbanded about September 1, 1863.

Book mark: .....

Elijah Blalock

Confederate.

D, Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. Smith's Spy
Co., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:
When Apr. 28, 1862.
Where Knoxville, Tenn.
By whom F. P. Stell.
Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:
By whom May. Surgt.
To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Field and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomson's [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Elgin McBlalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864,

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1864.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: Absent sick at Hall's Mills.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stovall's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [illegible]

Elgin L. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E M [illegible]

Pvt., Co. C, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Capt'n.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(644) Copyist.

Shulte G

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

–	–

CARD NUMBERS.

1 [illegible]	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Shipping & Muster

(Confederate.)

6 C S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... E. Ingraham

..... } Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... to June ..... , 1862.

Enrolled:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Received the bounty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 3d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

E. Ingraham

..... Captain.

507[illegible]

afterwards conscripted & sent to the Sappers & Miners after having been regularly sworn & mustered into the service & prevented from reporting to the Co. at Camp Hauel.

Shurrett, D

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Adjt. Copyist.

Shuster. A.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schuster, A.

Shuster. C.A.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command, Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schuster. C.A.

Shuwarneck F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wells' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shewarneck, Franz

Shutz Joseph

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1st Cook | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schulz Joseph

Shugart L G

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shugart Lafayette

Siar William

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Seier William

Sides F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sides, J. & F.

Sides J. D. F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 7 5 2 7 8 5	20	
2	2 8 5 4	21	
3	2 9 2 4	22	
4	2 9 8 8	23	
5	3 0 5 3	24	
6	3 0 9 4	25	
7	9 0 5 2	26	
8	9 0 0 2	27	
9	5 0 7 2 3 7 1 7	28	
10	4 4 2 8 0 8 7 1	29	
11	4 4 2 7 7 9 9 4	30	
12	4 7 2 5 4 6 3 2	31	
13	4 6 8 7 6 4 8 5	32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Cockrell, Houston Co. Tex, January 1, 186[illegible].

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186 .

Enrolled:

When January 1, 186 .

Where Cockrell

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When January 1, 186 .

Where Cockrell

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

[over]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. A. Ramsey

Co. F, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Month, Comp., 186-.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Leachville, 186 .

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Detailed from Enlistment

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent Present, 186 .

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Pasmey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] J. A. Ramsey Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1863.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sent to Hidden Hospital Oct 15th 63 by order Surgeon Randal

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. F. { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st (Waul's) Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Sides

Pvt, Co. F, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

D. J. O'Donnell

1864 Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pvt J. Sidun

, Co. C, 1 Int. Batt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

[illegible], 186 .*

Residence. [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Line indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. B. Jeffery

(1864) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Headqrs. Dept. of the Tenn., Vicksburg, Miss., July 21, 1863.

Paroled

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

Confederate.

[illegible]

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sick in Washington Hospital, C. S. A., paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 16, 1863.

Paroled [illegible]

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

Confederate.

E Mann's Legion Tex.

J. K. F. Sides

Pvt Co F. Mann's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of Surgeons, Ass't Surgeons, Attendants, and sick Confederate Prisoners of war captured at the capitulation of Vicksburg, Miss.; July 4, 1863; now on board the U. S. Steamer H. Chouteau en route for Mobile, Ala., via New Orleans, La.

List dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg, Grant's Army, ——.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

J

J. D. L. Sids

Pvt. Co. F. Wall's Legion.

Appears on a

List

of sick and wounded Confederate officers and soldiers delivered to the Confederate authorities off Fort Morgan, Ala.

List not dated.*

Remarks:

* Indorsement on roll shows: "Rec'd off Fort Morgan, July 22nd, 1865, of U. S. Steamer Suffolk (21) Twenty one Confederate officers and (181) One Hundred and Eighty one Confederate Soldiers.—R. C. Forsyth, *Lt. Col. P. A. C. S.*"

Number of roll:

Sheet 4.

J. W. Conard

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

at Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

for

Enlisted:
When , 1863.
Where
By whom
Period

Attached to Hospital:
When , 1862.
How employed

Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 1862.

Present or absent
Remarks: Transferred to Regt.

Book mark:

1177 Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

at Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

for

Enlisted: , 186 .
When
Where
By whom , 186 .
Period

Attached to Hospital:
When
How employed , 186 .

Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186 .

Present or absent
Remarks:

Book mark:

(Sig.)

1177 Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Attached to Hospital:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

How employed [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(656) 1877

Sides J. A. Jr.
Pvt., Co. F Wards Fx Regt
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. D. F. Sides

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15th 1863.

THESE PRESENTS MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, L. D. F. Sides a Private of Co. G Reg't Hamb's Texas Legion C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military office or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L. D. F. Sides

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15th day of July, 1863.

Jno. H. Fulton Capt'n Reg't Vols,

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sides. J. C. L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sides. J. C. F.

Sidur. J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sides. J. Co. F.

Siebel G

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3,377,228,2	21	Exchanged Dallas C.S.A.
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			
20			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Siebel G Tex Cav

Sier. C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sier. C.

Sigmon, W. S.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sigmond, W. S.

Sigmond W. S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3873, 3876	20	
2	1922	21	
3	2000	22	
4	2395	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also W. H. Sigmon 9th Miss. Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... 1/c June 1/c, 186 2.

Enrolled: Oct. 19, 186 .

When Jacksboro

Where J. D. Ware

By whom

Mustered into service: , 186 .

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Oct. 24, 186 .

Remarks: Reg'd. to time Extended for War. Bounty Pd.

This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nicholls') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Bracken Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. S. Sizemore

Pvt. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. L. Hare

Period 3 yrs or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKinney

To what time Sept 24, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Baird's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Roll's mark:

[illegible] Capt.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. S. Legion

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown Comptr.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. S. Liquicon

Pri..., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 186[illegible].

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Died at Camp Mouth Tippah of disease Nov 18, 1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wirt Adams' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Elliott's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and appears to have been transferred to Company [illegible] of the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The two companies of Artillery last mentioned were consolidated by [illegible] G. O. No. 58, 1863, and formed Allsman's Texas Field Battery.

Book mark:

J. Brown Captain.

Silliman, J. B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Silliman, J. B.

Siller Ig.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wallis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schiller, Ignatz

Silliman J B

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 7 3 3 1 8 3	20	
2	3 2 3 3	21	
3	3 7 0 2	22	
4	3 3 4 3	23	
5	3 7 3 5	24	
6	3 3 0 2	25	
7	3 3 7 7	26	
8	4 4 2 7 3 6 3	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Marked:

See also

Confederate.

C | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] Oct dated , 186 .

Muster-in to date [illegible] , 186 .

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When Oct 21 , 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt S M. Drake

Period The war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible]

A B Mustain

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Austin

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Austin

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A. Bujustain

(945) Copying.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible] July 10, 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

†This copy (made in the A. & I. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—A. & I. Trans.

Remark: ---

A. B. Mustain

Capt.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom Capt Wm Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster

To what time present

, 186 .

Present or absent present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

A true Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

S. G. Silliman

Pvt, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. Augustain Copyist.

(848)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, [illegible] Infantry Battalion,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg, the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

A. Rappstein

Copyist.

Confederate

Texas.

Waul's Legion.

(Co. A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Appears on (Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and then a battalion of infantry companies, some of which had become separated from their command at the fall of Vicksburg and still remained in the Trans-Mississippi Department. After reorganized in October, 1863, the name of Waul's Legion was changed to Waul's Texas Legion Cavalry. Some of the members of this command were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 2d Battalion was detached from the command of the last Texas Field Battery in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83 Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(665)

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863

Remarks:

[illegible]

84

[illegible]

Copyist.

Silman, J. L.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg [illegible] was consolidated with Wade's Legion [illegible] Texas Field Battery. [illegible] were transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. In [illegible] were consolidated into the 1st [illegible] Infantry

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Silliman, J. B.

Silvertz F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Schluentz F.

Simmons J. R.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	2075+871	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Inf Roll

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov 1

Where Houston, 1863

By whom Capt Hogue

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and subsequently, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Thirty-fourth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was commissioned in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Sparkman's Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 16th Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thirty-fourth Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin
Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

Admitted , 186 .
Returned to duty , 186 .
Furloughed , 186 .
Discharged , 186 .
Died , 186 .
Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 171

Asst. Surgeon.

(216)

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

Admitted , 186 .
Returned to duty , 186 .
Furloughed , 186 .
Discharged , 186 .
Died , 186 .
Remarks: , 186 .

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 187

Surg. Asst. Surg.

Simmons J R

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1		20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 1862 .

Enrolled:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100 **equipments, $** 100

Remarks: Infantry. Absent Attached Cavalry

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 28th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ... of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ... Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ... Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ... Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to ... Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, March, 1865, of Gen. ... and Army, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Thirteenth ... Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

..... Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent [illegible], 186 .

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

Where Gonzales

By whom Capt [illegible] Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Wm Chadwick

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On detail as Forage Master by Genl Order No 37 Oct 6/62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

G W Branch

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1903.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached &c.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1863, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

CONFEDERATE

Jno M Simmons

Lieut Battn Wards Tex Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for ..... 186 .

Date ..... Mar 31 , 1863 .

Occupation .....

..... forage master .....

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From ..... 186 .

To ..... 186 .

Months .....

Days ..... 73 .....

Rate of pay 25 ¢

Signature .....

Remarks: .....

No. .....

COPYIST

Copyist.

[illegible], J.W.,
Lt. & A.D.C.

Waul's Tex. Legion.

Pemberton's (J.C.) Comd.

Waul's Tex. Legion.

[illegible] Sept. & Oct., 1862. Rolls of Co. D, Waul's Tex. Legion, report him absent on detached service. (Report,A.O)

[illegible]. & Feb., 1863. Rolls of Waul's Tex. Legion show him absent on detached service-Forage Master.(Report,A.O)

Pemberton's (J.C.) Comd.

May 17-22,1863. Lt. & A.D.C., mentioned by Gen. J.C. Pemberton as of his staff. (Vol. 24-1,p. 320)

May 22,1863. Killed. (Vol. 24-2,p. 357)

Memo.- Nothing else found.

Prepared by----- Examined by-

Simmons Jonathan

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20
2	[illegible]	21
3	2 4 7 8	22
4	2 5 6 6	23
5	[illegible]	24
6	[illegible]	25
7	8 [illegible] 37	26
8	9 0 2 9	27
9	[illegible] 3 7 1 0	28
10	4 4 2 7 4 9 4 2	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also J. Simmons, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where Centreville Miss.

By whom Capt Mattison

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centreville Miss Co

By whom Capt Mattison

Last paid:

By whom No bill, No Records

To what time [illegible], 186

Remarks. Due 6 $220.00

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. M. Williams

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 2.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] May 6, 186 .

Where Centerville Texas

By whom [illegible]

Period

Last paid:

By whom No pay. No Bounty

To what time

Present or absent Not plated. 186

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into a Field Battery, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Timmons' Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions and Arty. ented March 31, 1865, by S. O. No. 86, Edgm. Dist. of Tex., and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom , 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions and it appears to have been transferred to were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where , 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Co. E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark:

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 3.

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom Capt Mallison

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion and it appears to Company A of the 1st Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 26, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186-.

Where [illegible], 186-.

By whom

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time July [illegible], 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Oct. 1/63

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williams

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Simmons

Pt, Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. Podmore

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

S. C. Simmons

Pvt, Co. C, 1 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above, , 186 3.

for the month of Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men: , 186 .

Date

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Present here

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. It was the last of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wirtz' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wirtz' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. Company B, Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex and Ark, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Bissell Capt.

(844)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. J. Simmons

Co. C, 1st Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Odell

(Sig.)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

[illegible], 186 .*

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg, the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: _____

W. P. Jeffery

Compiler.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

J. C. Allen Simmons

Pvt Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss,

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls 82

(8808) J. H. Douglas Capt. Comd.

Seamons J.

Pvt, Co. E 1st Bat. Hall's Tex Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Linnaeus

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 9 ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I ..... a ..... of Co. ..... Reg't .....

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

.....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

..... 20 Reg't ..... Vols.

..... AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Simmons J. P

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	6	21	
3	6	22	
4	6	23	
5	6	24	
6	6	25	
7	6	26	
8	7	27	
9	7	28	
10	7	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark: _____

See also James Simmons Gabriel's Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When Reinlisted 4, time, 186 .

Where attended on the Clerk

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 24, 186[illegible].

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks [illegible]

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

G. T. Branch

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, [illegible] Cavalry Battalion,
Appears on [illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186[illegible].

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 1863.

Enlisted:

When ..... , 1861.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 1863.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

G. B. French

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 .

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 1863.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ..... of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ..... Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ..... Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ..... Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to ..... Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., ... and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' ..... Infantry.

Remark: .....

..... Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. D, 1 Cavalry Battalion,
(Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

, 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where . 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. D, (Cavalry Battalion,
(Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Captain.

"Confederate."

( ) Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

( ) Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted: [illegible] 186[illegible]

When [illegible]

Where [illegible] 186[illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible] 1863

Remarks

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 29, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark: [illegible]

[illegible] French

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] D. Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted: [illegible] 1864.

When [illegible]

Where [illegible] 1861.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 1864.

Present or absent- [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1865 the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S O No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

_____, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age ___ years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated _____

_____, 186_.

Nativity _____

Married or single _____

County of residence _____

Remarks:

_____

_____

_____

_____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Photographic copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark: _____

_____

Clerk.

(CONFEDERATE).

James P. Simmons.

Pvt. Co. D. Willis Batt. Tex. Cav

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 26, 1865.

Residence Lavaca Co., Tex.

(Number of rolls)

CRESS

Copyist.

Ltd Commodore

(1)

Ogden

Port Costa

Willis Bar

Lux Car

No. 1334

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A. commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

James S. Simmons 1st Lt. Co. H, 1st Texas Battalion

Done at Columbus, Texas, this 26th day of July, 1865.

Tex. Cav.

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Louisiana Campaign Tex.

Simms J.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sims. John

Simms, J. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Sims, Julius H.

Simms J. S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sims. J. S.

Simms S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Bat'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sims S.

Simms William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

" A (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	2	21	
3	5 0 7 2 1 2 0 6	22	
4	5 0 7 3 1 1 0 8	23	
5	5 0 7 2 1 1 0	24	
6	2	25	
7	2	26	
8	2	27	
9	4 7 0 5 2 1 0	28	
10	4 7 0 6 1 2 1 6	29	
11	4 5 9 1 1 6 0	30	
12	4 5 9 7 8 5 4 8	31	
13	4 6 0 3 0 3 3 2	32	
14	4 6 0 4 7 8 5 4	33	
15	4 6 0 2 9 2 6 4	34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein D.

Name Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 32 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom ...

Mustered into service:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Franks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time ..., 186 .

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 43, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 8, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last marked: .....

Wm Pitts

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When , 186

Where

By whom , 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this Company Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942) W. W. Potter

Captain.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Sims
Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32. years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When Apr. 7, 186
Where Hunston
By whom Capt. Drake.

Mustered into service:
When Apr. 7, 186
Where Hunston
By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186

Remarks: Rec'd Bounty but no pay.

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 94, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Corps, Trans-Miss. Dept., March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. H. Stewart
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Timms

Pvt. Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ireland.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Galveston.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2674.

Book mark:

Jno. L. Stewart
Copyist.

"Confederate."

J. | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. Sims'

Lieut., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 186 7.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 7, 186 .

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Drake.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Jno. L. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. Sims

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 186?

Enlisted:

When Oct. 7, 186?

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Crafee

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 186?

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Field Battery [illegible] have been transferred to [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

M. Sims.

Lieut., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 7, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H.B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' (Consolidated) Texas Infantry.

Remark:

John L. Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

of Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

M. Sims

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Dec. 7, 1862.

Where Hamilton.

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno L Stewart.

Copyist.

Confederate.

C. S. A.

Appears on

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled and forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Douglas, Ill., Sept. 24, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated , 186 .

Where captured , 186 .

When captured , 186 3.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:
1 sheet 3

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31, 1863.

Roll dated

[illegible] dated, 186 .

Where captured [illegible]

When captured July 4, 186 3.

Received July 26, 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Remarks:

Number of roll:

100 ½ sheet 10. W. Brownell Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Camp Douglas, Ill., during Sept., 1863.

Roll dated , 186 .

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

Number of roll:

[illegible] sheet 3

(9006)

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Co. I 11th Legion | **Texas.**

William Hammond

Pvt, Co. 11th Legion Regt Texas

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Douglas, Chicago, Ill.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

When received Aug 20, 1863.

When transferred , 186 .

Remarks: Released Dec 28. 1864

Camp Douglas, Ill., Register No. 1; page 126

T. M. Wrenn

(639) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S Walls Regt Tex.

Private Sergt

Corpl. Walls Tex. Regt

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Douglas, Ill., desiring to take the oath of allegiance, June 10, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4 1863.

Remarks: Enlisted in Rebel Army through fear of Conscription

Number of roll:

500

F. A. Fowler.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Wards Legion Texas

William Simms.

Co. A. Wards Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Douglas, Ill., captured at the surrender of Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 11 , 1863.

Remarks: Refused Paroles. Wishes to take Oath of Allegiance.

Letter filed under 2030 S (O C G P) Dec. 12, 1864, shows that this is a roll of prisoners of war captured at the surrender of Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, who refused to be paroled, and that it was made in obedience to General Order No 3, Office Commissary General of Prisoners, dated Washington, D. C., Nov. 16, 1863.

Number of roll:

323

J. H. Hawley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible] Texas Legion | Texas

[illegible]

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at Camp Douglas, Ill., December 28, 1864.

Place of residence [illegible]

Complexion [illegible] ; hair [illegible]

Eyes [illegible] ; height [illegible] ft. [illegible] in.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[

3411

Simon S.

Co. 76, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Mark:

See also Sylvester Simon 7 Tex Cav

Simpson, A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3073	21	
2	3	22	
3	3	23	
4	4024	24	
5	4	25	
6	4	26	
7	4	27	
8	8580	28	
9	7	29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein 1

Right Name:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

" " Infantry Simpson, 12 Tex Dvy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible], 1863.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smedley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[redacted]

[redacted]

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [redacted] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 1863.

Enrolled:

When [redacted], 1862.

Where [redacted].

By whom [redacted].

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: [redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [redacted] and A[redacted], dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [redacted] Texas Infantry.

Book-mark [redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Miss. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 1861.

Enlisted:

When ..., 186.

Where ...

By whom ...

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 1861.

Present or absent ...

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Ford's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: ...

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... , Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

I ..... W. Speaker
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... , Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:.....

..... Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Simpson

, Co. B , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jn. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

D. J. Odonnell

Capt.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: [illegible]

Number of rolls 84

(0000)

[illegible]

Copyist.

Simpson, Cl

Pvt, Co. B 2nd Battn Reg't Va Volunteers

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Simpson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 5th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Simpson a private of Co. B. 2nd ~~Regt~~ Batt'n Ohio

Vols. C. S. A.. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A.. Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Simpson

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 5th day of July 1863.

2nd Reg't Ohio Vols

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

Simpson, T. M.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372 8821	20	
2	8754	21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Your Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

T. M. Simpson

Priv., Co. G, | Willis' Battalion, / Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov. 2, 1862

Where Cape Jerido, Mo.

By whom Capt. Hill

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent-

Remarks: In hospital at Starkville, Miss.

*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 204, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Last muster: [illegible]

W. H. Willard

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Simpson

Priv , Co. G. | Willis' Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct. , 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov. 2 , 1862

Where Cape Jerrido, Mo.

By whom Capt. Hill

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent absent

Remarks Detailed as teamster.

---

*This company was organized August 28, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 210, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

N. W. Hibbard

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

J. M. Simpson
Pvt Co G Fields Batt

Appears on a
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for 2 yrs, 1864.

Date of issue June 8, 1864.

Signature

Remarks:

(CONFEDERATE.)

4x

T W Simpson

Pvt., Co C, Will Bat

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at In the Field during month of April, 1864.

By whose order employed Col McCulloch

Nature of service Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From Apr. 1, 1864

To Apr. 30, 1864

Remarks: 30 days @ 25¢ a day

No. 2265

HQ. Cavalry

(CONFEDERATE)

T M Simpson

Pvt., Co C, Willis Bat

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at In the Field during month of Mch, 186 4

By whose order employed Col McCulloch

Nature of service Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From Mch 1, 186 4.

To Mch 31, 186 4.

Remarks: 31 days at 25¢ a day

(CONFEDERATE.)

Key

T F Simpson

Pvt., Co G, Willis Bt

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at In the Field during month of Feb, 186 4.

By whose order employed

Nature of service Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From

To Feb. 6, 186 4.

Feb. 29, 186 4.

Remarks: 24 days @ 25¢ a day

Recd Payment.

Simpson W. F.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10	[illegible]	29	
11	[illegible]	30	
12	[illegible]	31	
13	[illegible]	32	
14	[illegible]	33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark: _____

See also Williams Thompson & Tex Dept

(Confederate.)

2 Sergt

J. T. Hammond

2 Regt Miss Inf

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 186 21

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Attached by order of Gen. D. R. Reid as absent without leave from Moore's Regt Miss Inf.

Absent without leave since Aug 26th

Last muster:

J. T. Hammond

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co C Cav Battn Texas Legion

for May 1 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where ...

By whom

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Attached by order of Lt Col Price as a scout without leave Moore's 2d Texas Regt. Absent sick leave from July 1st to Sept 1st

Book mark: .....

J S Hunter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible], 1862

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Attached by order of Brig. Gen. P. Bee Current as Absent without leave Moore's 2 Texas Regt. Left sick in Texas subsequent 1862. Absent without leave since Sept. 1st 1862

Book mark:

[signature]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of

for

Enlisted: , 186 .

When

Where

By whom , 186 .

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks:

Mark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of

for

Enlisted:
When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Period

Last paid:
By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks: Absent Sick
Attached to Orderly
Gen. H. P. Bee arrested
as absent without leave
originally belonging to
Moore's 2d Texas Regt

Book mark:

J. S. Hamer
Comptd.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of

for ..., 186 3

Enlisted:
When ..., 186 .
Where
By whom
Period

Last paid:
By whom
To what time ..., 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent left sick with Ball detached by order of Gen A. P. Hill arrested as absent without Leave from March 2nd Inf. Reg. Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of

for , 186

Enlisted:
When
, 186 .
Where
By whom
Period

Last paid:
By whom
To what time
, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Attached for duty-
non-reached by order of
Brig. Gen. H. T. Beal-
arrested as absent
without leave from
Maxey's 2nd Inf. Infantry

Book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S. D. Adair

W. F. Simpson

Co. 2 Texas Inf

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co "C" Mills Battn.

Ward's Legion

for July & Aug, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When ....

Where ....., 186 .

By whom

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Attached for duty. Date of Enlistment not known - on Extra Duty on Trenches since Aug. 5th/64 - was attached by order of Brig. Gen. W. P. Bell, Asst. Adjt. Gen. Dist. Texas from Morris's 2d Texas Infantry.

Last marked ..... Muster Roll dated

J. L. Harris

Copyist.

Confederate

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible], 1864

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Date of Enlistment unknown. Died near Petersburg, Va. Sept. 8th 1864

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] , 186 .

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

---

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 736[illegible]4.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. S. Hines

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible]

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Co. C, [illegible]

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Sims John

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	6 1 7 3 4 2 3	20	
2	7 3 7 2	21	
3	4 7 4 8	22	
4	4 8 1 4	23	
5	7 8 6 7	24	
6	7 7 3 4	25	
7	7 3 1 2	26	
8	8 3 4 6	27	
9	3 5 7 3 7 4 4	28	
10	4 4 2 7 5 0 8 3	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also J. Simms Tennessee Regt Inf Dof

" " John B. Sims 4th (Nichols) Inf Dof

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Timm

Pvt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When reenlisted for war extended 186

Where for war

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Oct 24, 186[illegible]

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was consolidated, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 3d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company B, Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

E. H. Martin

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Jones

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 2

Where Carrollton

By whom Capt Cannon, 186 ?

Period 3yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, Ark. and La., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Graham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent: Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin
Captain

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible] Oct [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cummins

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since Nov 1/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin
(Signature)

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

(Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Vicksburg, 186 .

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Single

County of residence Limestone

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1885,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 7867.

Book-mark:

L. H. Martin

(7867) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Simms

1st Lt, Co A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough 24"

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roxay

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. J. Sims

Pt. , Co. 6 , 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave,

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Cousins

Capt'n.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible], Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

1st Inst. , 186 .*

Residency [illegible]
[illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

(964) Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks:

Number of roll:
84

(6241)

Copyist.

Pvt., Co. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J Sims a Private of Co. (2) Batt'n (K)

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J Sims

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

Maj Reg't Ohio Vols
AND PAROLING OFFICER

+

Sims, J. S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	illegible	20	
2	illegible	21	
3	illegible	22	
4	illegible	23	
5	illegible	24	
6	illegible	25	
7	illegible	26	
8	illegible	27	
9	illegible	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Other Names: J. S. Sims

See also Sims, Thomas Dick Tex Inf

" " Sims (Nichols) Tex Inf

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. J. Sims

Pvt., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 30 June 62, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 186 .

Where Galveston

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When .....

Where , 186 .

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Oct 31, 186 .

Remarks: Enlisted time Extended for War.

Co. I, 1st

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in May, into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 49, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last: .....

J. C. Waul

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. S. Sims

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Oct 14, 1861.
Where Galveston
By whom Cap Cameron
Period War

Last paid:
By whom Cap McKee
To what time Sept 24, 186.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain McKee's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of this 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Timmons

Pvt. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1st , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. F. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKinn

To what time Apr 20 , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Name appears in Column of names Present as Above

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Braudin Captain.

"Confederate."

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. S. Sims

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 12, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Capt.

Confederate

5 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Sims

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark

J. Brown, Captain.

Confederate.

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Bird

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. F. Wade

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown Captain

1863.

(Confederate.)

.5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. D. Mc[illegible]

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 14, 1861.

Where Richardson

By whom W. F. Ware

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Lineham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bagby's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. B. Brown

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. S. Simes

Lt, Co. F, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Burnell

Capt.

Confederate.

1 Battalion. Texas.
Waul's Legion

[illegible] J. [illegible] Sims

Pvt, Co. [illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July – , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls
52

(0000) J. E. Douglas
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE).

J. S. Sims.

Pvt. Co. E. Waller's 2nd Reg.

Tex. Inf.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 29, 1865.

Residence Lavaca Co., Tex.

Number of rolls)

CRESS

Copyist.

28023286

Sims J. E.

Pvt., Co. A 1st Battn Wards For Legion
Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I [illegible] a Private of Co. [illegible] Reg't Miss Infantry Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

[illegible]

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

[illegible] Reg't [illegible] Vols,

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

L. J. Sims

Co.

Regt

Pvt Co. E

Hall 2nd Legion

Tex

No 1459.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

A. Sims pt. Co. E. Wells 2d Legion Tex. Inf.

Done at Columbus, Texas, this
29th day of July, 1865.

David Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Lavaca County Tex.

Sims Julius H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732788	20	
2	2857	21	
3	2927	22	
4	2948	23	
5	3014	24	
6	3093	25	
7	442274883	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1st Texas Timmons Regt Inf Roll

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

[over]

Confederate.

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

A. H. Jones

Pvt., { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb'y Muster to 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When January 2, 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Payday from Enlistment

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ramsey
Surgeon

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. A. Ramsey

Capt., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When January 1, 186 .

Where Corinth Miss.

By whom Lt. Col. Bird

Period 3 Yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time May 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... ,

..... , Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. A. Ramsey Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... , Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. M. Ramsey

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Blake' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co [illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Pvt. Co. 2d Battn Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. H. Sims

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I L H Sims a Private of Co. F 1st Bat Reg't Miss Texas Legion Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L H Sims

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C Fry 2d Reg't Miss Vols.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sims, S

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073183	11	
2	1924	12	
3	2002	13	
4	2078	14	
5	2156	15	
6	2220	16	
7	8501	17	
8	8841	18	
9	44274905	19	
10		20	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons's Regt Tex Inf

Ltr Capt. Smith from Ft Pickens to Gen Cooper

(CONFEDERATE).

Sylvestor Sims.

Pvt. Co. E. Walls Regt. Tex. Inf.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 19, 1865.

Residence Lavaca Co., Tex.

CRESS

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 17 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When May [illegible]

Where Fayette Co. , 1862.

By whom B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: Bounty Pd.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Timmons

Pvt, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Ths Pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Edgre. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark's mark:

J. Bracken

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Sims

Pvt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. T. Brooks

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

S. Sims

(Pri , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

Enlisted: , 1862

When May 3

Where Fayette Co , 1862.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 2nd Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864, into two infantry battalions, and Arts, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Brown Capt.

"Confederate."

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

S. Simms

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When Mar 3

Where Fayette Co. , 1862.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and the 9th (Niobobi) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently served in Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: ...

J. H. Brown Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Sims

Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nicholls') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Infantry and appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of West [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. S. Brown

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. Sims

Pvt., Co. F, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Oct. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 93, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] Ark., dated March 30, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A Hosmer

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Sims

Pt , Co. S , / Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

On Detail by order Col Luckett

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

O. J. Hunnell

Captain.

Confederate.

1 Battalion. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July [illegible], 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll: 82

(6348)

J. S. Douglas
Captain.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississipp Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A. commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A. commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States or in any military capacity whatever against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Sylvester Sims Gun. Co. E. 11th Regt. Tex

Done at Columbus, Texas, this 19th day of July, 1865.

Daniel Harvey.

Captain U. S. V. Provost Marshal

Lavaca County Texas

Sims, J.

Pvt. Co. A 1st Battn Wade's Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

L. Linn

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I D Sims a Private of Co D 20th Reg't Miss Infantry

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

D Sims

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John E Fay 2d Reg't Ohio Vols

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER

Sims Thomas H

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238171	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Note Made:

See also

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence [illegible] Miss

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls
55
(6986)

C. S. McLaughlin
Copyist.

Sims, William

Co B 2d Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Simms, William

Sinclair, A.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736180	11	
2	7615	12	
3		13	
4		14	
5		15	
6		16	
7		17	
8		18	
9		19	
10		20	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark:

See also Texas Blocks

Confederate.

E | Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... [illegible]

.....Pvt, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 15, 1862

Where Camp Travis

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period ..... 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Enlistment, 186 .

Present or absent.....

Remarks: Died in Houston

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 32 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

5[illegible]

July 20-62. cause
under [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

A. Sinclair

Pvt, Co B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 29, 186

Place Houston

Remarks: Sick, disease

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still claimed the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. A. Radley

Capt'n.

Sinker, G.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilks' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In Sept. part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Imken, Gerhard

Simms W

Co B 2 Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Simms William

Sisson, Charles T.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50722322	20	
2	43345	21	
3	44471	22	
4	45779	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

(-) Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Thomas Dixon

Pvt. } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Feb 24, 1862.

Where Burleson

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When Feb 24, 186 .

Where Burleson

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom No Pay

To what time ..... 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100.00; equipments, $ 35.00

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of this 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 31, 1865, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Additional remarks: .....

J. A. Middleton

Signature

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Charles Simson

Pvt , Co. A, | Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When Apl 24, 1862

Where Burleson

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

"Confederate."

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Charles Sisson

Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Sept 24, 1862.

Where Burleson Texas

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Recruit

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgra. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Gilmer G. Brown

Pvt., Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When Oct 24, 1862.

Where Dallas Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Middleton

(1863) Copyist.

Skinner J. O.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	2 2 7 3 3 3 3 4	20
2	3 1 3 1	21
3	3 3 6 7	22
4	3 3 6 9	23
5	3 3 7 1	24
6	3 3 3 3	25
7	8 7 7 7	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Timmons' Regt Texas Inf'y

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Private. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment., 186 .

Remarks: Bounty paid Dec 6 States $20

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. [illegible]

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 186 2.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion, and as of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

2 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. [illegible] Inman, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: On detached service

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt , Co. F, } 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec , 186 2

Enlisted:

When May 15 , 186 2

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 1 , 186 2

Present or absent absent

Remarks: On detached service.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Wrigley

Capt.

as. A. P. M. since Oct. 26.62

Sp. C. N° 132.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. J. A. Ingraham

, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
(Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1 Feb.

Enlisted:

When Liberty May 15, 1862.

Where

By whom Capt. Wigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Con. detached service

Remarks: *This company was successively designated as Captain Wigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th Company D, Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons Texas Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, commanding Colonel Thomas N. Waul, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After reorganization in October, 1862, the cavalry battalion served under authority given by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863, as the 2d Texas Cavalry Battalion, but it was also known as Wells' Battalion. It subsequently became the 1st Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the fall of Vicksburg, Miss., were ordered to report to Col. Wells, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Others were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command. Portions of Waul's Legion were also serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery Battalion, Trans-Mississippi Department. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery Battalion and the 2d Battalion Texas Infantry were consolidated by S. O. No. 4, Hdqrs. Trans-Mississippi Department, dated March 26, 1864, and formed the 2d Battalion N. Mex. and Ariz. Regiment Texas Infantry. Company A of the 1st Battalion Texas Infantry appears to have been transferred to Company A of the 1st Battalion Texas Infantry. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 4, Hdqrs. Trans-Mississippi Department, dated March 26, 1864, and formed the 2d Battalion N. Mex. and Ariz. Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643) J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. J. F. Graham, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: On detached service. (Oct. '62)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Graham

(962) Copyist.

5073871 1912.

as. a. P. m. Oct. 26-62.
Sp. O. Nº. 132

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... J. H. Grisham .....

Pvt., Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When ..... Mch 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom J H Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Detailed on extra duty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J A Grisham

Captain.

duty in [illegible] Dept.
S. C. [illegible] January 18 1864

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

2d Lt. J. S. Skinner

, Co. F, 2 1st Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place . 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Sumrall

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

Admitted Jan 10, 1864.
Returned to duty Jan 16, 1864.
Furloughed , 186 .
Discharged , 186 .
Died , 186 .
Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 193

W. H. Collins
Copyist.

Skinner J. F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	5	21	
2	6	22	
3	6	23	
4	3	24	
5	4	25	
6	4	26	
7	4	27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Tennessee Regt Inf Jno
" " 9 (Nichols) Inf Jno

(Confederate.)

3 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. F. E. Kinnear

Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 186 .

Enrolled:

When Oct. 15, 186 .

Where Liberty, 186 .

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted 3 years, 186 .

Where Extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McLean.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command a little prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Clerk: .....

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pvt J. F. Swindle

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for January 1 to April 24, 186..

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Company D of the Infantry Battalion on March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. T. F. Ingraham, Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 186 2

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. F. Skinner

Corpl, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Promoted to 4 Corpl. (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

2 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. F. Skinner

3 Corp, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark:

J. A. Wigfall

Capt.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. F. Skinner

4 Sergt, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion, / Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 186 1.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted 4 Sergeant

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

from 2 Temperai

1912.
50736496
MAY 23

Confederate.

2 Battalion. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss, July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls 84

J Sharini

Copyist.

(2000)

Kinnet J. F.

Capt. , Co. F, 2nd Bat'n Reg't Wade Hudson's

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. F Skinner

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, P. F. Stevens a Cook of Co. F 2 Miss Reg't Miss

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores or discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

P. F. Stevens

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

Edwin Ives 2d Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Skinner H. P

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5373030	20	
2	2172	21	
3	7647	22	
4	7861	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Your Name:

See also William P. Skinner (Lieutenant) Terry

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. F. Stevens

Pvt., { Capt. James Wrigley's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age 27 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted for term, 186 .

Where extended for the war.

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McKeen

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid. Due C. States $2.10

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elliott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 3d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. A. Ingraham
Capt.

Confederate.

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. P. Ingraham

Pvt , Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15 , 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen

To what time Apr 24 , 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged on

(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Surgeons Certificate of disability + Spcl. Order No. 77. Aug. 6 - 62. final statement given

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. S. Skinner

Pvt., Co. B., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

.....

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

.....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

July 11st Liberty to join (illegible)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

H. P. Skinner
Pvt, Co. B.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp Waul Aug 6 , 186 .

Remarks: Discharged disability
S.O. 77

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol. Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rayburn
Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge in the case of
Wm. P Shinner
a Private in Capt Wrigley's
Co. F 2nd Regt Maul Legion

Dept
South

Head Quarters Maul's Legion
Camp Maul Aug 6th 62

Extract

Special Order No 77

1111 The Col. Commdg directs that Private W. P Shinner of Capt. Wrigley's Co "B" Inft be discharged from the service by reason of disability

By Order of
L. F. Maul
Lt. Col. Comdg.
Jos Lindsay

RECORD DIVISION, REBEL ARCHIVES, WAR DEPARTMENT

Rec'd A.G.O. Nov 14 62

Army of the Confederate States

Certificate of Disability for Discharge

Private W. Whitmore of Capt James Wrigley Company D 1st Battalion Ward Legion of Confederate States Provisional Army was enlisted by Capt James Wrigley of Infantry Ward Legion at this City town on the 1st day of Oct 1861 to serve for the term of during the war is born in Marion Co Kentucky is Twenty Seven years of age has dark light fair Complexion Grey Eyes and Dark hair and by occupation when enlisted a Merchant During the last two months has been unfit for duty 12 days

Danl Ward
August 6 1862

Commanding Company

I Certify that I have Carefully examined the said Private W Whitmore of Capt James Wrigleys Company and find him incapable of performing the duties of a Soldier from disease of Haemaptisis

E Kendall Surgeon
1st Battalion

Discharged this the day of August 1862

Skrewarneck Franz

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 7 2 3 7 6 9	21	
2	4 4 2 7 3 2 4 9	22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			
20			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Timmons', Tex. 1st Regt Inf. Regt

(Confederate.)

L. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Henry Shoemaker
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When June 16, 186 .
Where Austin County
By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:
When June 20, 186 .
Where Camp Ward
By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:
By whom No Cavalry rec'd
To what time No pay rec'd, 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Arty., dated March 28, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last mark .....

J. H. Rogers
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Franz Strauwasser

Pvt. Capt H Wickeland's Company (Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862.

Nativity Bohemia.

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72674.

Book mark: .....

J. H. Royer

(840) Copyist.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Private Shewmake

Pvt. | Capt. H. Winkeland's Company,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31

Enlisted: , 1862

When June 16

Where Clarke Co , 186 .

By whom Capt. H. Winkeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Winkeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the 27th Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C of the same battalion March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. & Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. N. Rogers Captain

(Confederate.)

I Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Isaac Shumaker

Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 .

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(982) J. H. Rogers Copyist.

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Texas Sharpshooters

Pvt, Co. D, { 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 186

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last entry: March 1, 1864

Jno. H. Rogers Copyist.

Confederate.

I Waul's Legion. Texas.

... Sgt Sergeant

Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. N. Rogers Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

In Jerusalem.

Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Clarke Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Williams

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. H. Royer

Captain.

507355480

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. F. Scrianlix

, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. L. Dunn

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Schreisnick

Pt , Co. D , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Evans

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Herringwick

, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated , 186 .*

Residence Near Industry Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Line indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: .....

(286) U. S. Military Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 186 3.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Number of rolls
84
(2000)

[illegible]

Captain.

"In Newark"

Newark, N.

Pvt, Co. K 2nd Battn Reg't Ga. Legion

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

F. Skermark

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F. Skowronek a Privt of Co D 2d Bell's Regt Ten Lyon Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. Skowronek.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

[illegible] Reg't Ohio Vols.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Skunk 11

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Shanks William

Slater -

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Strader. O. B.

Slatte F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Stolte F.

Slawetzsky -

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Slowatzky Paul

Sleck Henry

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Musician

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Steck H.

Slentz F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz F.

Jetzlan, [illegible]

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battn was also known as Wills' Battn Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Battn became the 1st Texas Field Batty and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batty. The Infantry Battns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Privat. Prvt.

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Jetzlan, C [illegible]

Sloat -

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cava'ry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Battns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Stout, A.

Stalte F

Co 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Stalte F

Slovatzkia Paul

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Slovatzky Paul

Slowatzky Paul

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073506-18	20	
2	5571	21	
3	5139	22	
4	5237	23	
5	5325	24	
6	5413	25	
7	5481	26	
8	7708	27	
9	8075	28	
10	8170	29	
11	8688	30	
12	9170	31	
13	30723780	32	
14	44273252	33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also P Slowatzky, Timmons's Regt Tex

Confederate.

S Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Paul Llowalby

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 16, 186 .

Where Austin County

By whom Capt H. Wickelund

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt H. Wickelund

Last paid:

By whom Not enlisted. No pay rec'd.

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Wilks' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from the command [illegible] to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] March 28, 1863, and formed [illegible] January.

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Vincenc Slowitzkia

Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company) Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1 1862.

Nativity Bohemia

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Sec. and Aris, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Exact copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1904) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72614.

Mark: .....

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Paul Llewellyn

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... to Aug 31 , 186 2

Enlisted:

When ... June 16 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom ... Capt H. Wickeland ...

Period ... 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from ...

To what time enlistment , 186 .

Present or absent ... Absent. ...

Remarks: Absent sick in ... (over)

*This company was knows at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. H. Royer Captain.

Tazewell Co. Service
July 23.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt Recruited by Capt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 .

Where Columbia Co.

By whom Capt J. Wickland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt J. Wickland

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. H. Roger

Captain

Confederate.

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Thos. Hennessy, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 186

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Williams

To what time October 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. N. Rogers

Captain.

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Paul Staudigl

Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Rogers

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1 - Oct 6, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Chevalier Co

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Williams

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mexico and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

J. N. Rogers

Captain

[illegible]

"Confederate."

5 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Paul Moseley
Pvt, Co K. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave since 1st July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ind. Ter. & N. Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Wm Rogers
Captain.

Residence Ingersoll

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Steuart's Reg.

Pvt, Co. F, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 186 4

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

with leave Aug 9

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Revey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Steuart's
1st, Co. K. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept. , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Transferred temporarily attached

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 56, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 25, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogers
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Stowatzki

Pt , Co. D , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 18, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

D. J. Bunnell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pte Slametzenty

, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without Leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Volme Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sturmell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Corporal [illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

[illegible] dated [illegible], 186 .

Residence [illegible] Fayette Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion—Texas Infantry.

Buck mark [illegible]

W. T. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion

Texas.

[illegible] Enright

[illegible], Co. , 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: [illegible]

Number of rolls 84

(1936)

Copyist.

Skowalzky Paul

Polk, Co. A 1st Texas Reg't Vet Legion

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Pay	

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Daniel Shanafelt a private of Co D 2 Battalion Regt Heavy Artillery Ohio Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Daniel + + Shanafelts mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4th day of July 1863.

John [illegible] Major 2d Reg't Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Sluty. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schluentz. F.

Smalley B. A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 3 2 3 3 1 8 3	20	
2	3 2 6 1	21	
3	3 7 0 3	22	
4	3 3 4 3	23	
5	3 4 3 3	24	
6	3 3 2 3	25	
7	3 3 1 3	26	
8	3 3 9 8	27	
9	3 3 1 3	28	
10	4 4 2 7 3 2 9 2	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186 .

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster: [illegible]

[illegible] A. B. Mustain

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 2.

Where Houston Texas

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston Texas

By whom Capt Parker

Last paid:

By whom Commty but no pay

To what time

Remarks:

, 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Saloma's Battalion, was consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over) A Mountain

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2887.

Book mark: ---

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. T. Smalley

Pvt., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Month Texas, 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Austin

By whom Capt S. H. Drake

Period ... ... War ...

Last paid:

By whom Conscript Enlistment

To what time present, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: ... ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: ...

A Bonnstam

(1022) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where Hunstville

By whom Capt Duke

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: ---

A. B. Mountain

(888) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Carter

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 86, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 30, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible] Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 2.

Where Augusta

By whom Sam. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Jan 1 64 vice Morgan 3rd Sergt.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Tunmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tunmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark: [illegible]

A. B. Mustain

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Cavalry.

Lieut, Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date . 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Drawing Rations

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roby

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

[illegible], Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll
84
(6966)

[signature]

Copyist.

Smalley W. C.

Pvt., Co. "A" 2nd Battn. Hawk's N. Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

B. F. Smalley

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Henry A Smalley a Private of Co. [illegible] Reg't [illegible]

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

[illegible] Smalley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

[illegible] Reg't Ohio Vols
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Smalley, Benjamin A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smalley, B. A.

Smalley W. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smalley W. H.

Smalley W. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3527	20	
2	4377	21	
3	3566	22	
4	3577	23	
5	7513	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Infantry

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When July 2, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Pay and Commissary-

To what time ment , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible]antry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A. P. Mustain

[illegible] Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Smalley

Capt, Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 2d, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A. B. Mustain

(Signature) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

A. B. Wyatt

[illegible]) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..., Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 1863.

Enlisted:

When ..., 1863.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A B Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

H. N. Smalley.

1st Lt., Co. K, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 24, 1862.

Place Camp Ward

Remarks: Gain by enlistment.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 2nd Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. & Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ragan
Capt.

Smidt, P.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Card filed with

Schmidt Philip

Smith, Andrew

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	21	
2	4 3 7 3	22	
3	4 4 6 1	23	
4	4 5 7 7	24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also A. Smith, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Andrew Smith

Pvt. } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
} Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 23, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When June 23, 186 .

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $150 00; equipments, $30 00

Remarks: Sick) on Extra duty

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 14, Miss. Dist., of Tex., Ark. and Ariz. dated March 25, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Additional remarks: [illegible]

J. A. Middleton

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Andrew Smith

Pvt , Co. A, (Cavalry Battalion,
(Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When —

Where June 23, 1862.

By whom Washington

Period Capt Thomas

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consol Texas Infantry.

Mark: .....

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Undrew Smith

Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Eight (8)

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where , 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31

Present or absent Present , 1862.

Remarks: Recruit

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgar. Dist. of Tex., Inf. Max. and Arks, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Andrew Smith

Pvt., | Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 23, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks: Arrested Feb 27 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at one time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Smith Archibald

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	7 3 5 6 7	20	
2	2 3 5 7	21	
3	2 8 8 2	22	
4	2 3 5 1	23	
5	1 7	24	
6	7	25	
7	4 4 4 5 7	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box Mark:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Henderson Co. Tex., January, 186[illegible].

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186 .

Enrolled:

When January, 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W D Hicks

Mustered into service:

When

Where Crockett June 27, 186 .

By whom W D Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

(over)

(Confederate.)

| | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. Hamilton

Cpl. , { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Last Muster, August 31, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When January 1 , 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 Yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Conscript

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsay Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ramsey
A Coy, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct 31st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Crockett, [illegible], 186 .

By whom Lt Wilcox

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Coleman

To what time [illegible]

, 186

Present or absent. Present

Remarks: Promoted from ranks Oct 17th 2d Corp

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wilcox' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command when it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, formed in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J A Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Each mark [illegible]

J. H. Ramsey Jr.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battallion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186.

Enlisted:

When ....., 186.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark: .....

(925) J. A. Ramsay Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186-.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186-.

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wade's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

1 Battalion. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

[illegible]

[illegible], 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible] J. B. Douglas Capt.

Smith C.

Copl. , Co. F, 1st Batt'n Hault's Tx Legion. Regt

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

A. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A Smith a Corporal 17th of Reg't Miss Infty

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A Smith

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John S. Bell 2d Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith, C. F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5, 27, 3, 2, 2, 2, 27	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark: _____

See also Tennessee Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. C. Smith

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 3 , 1861.

Where Houston

By whom Lt Barton

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31 , 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Reed's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Reed's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion. It appears to have been transferred to [illegible] March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions [illegible] C. S. A. to No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ala., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

J. S. Barton
Capt.

Smith, David

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072 5607	20	
2	5707	21	
3	6423	22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark:

See also William Ritchie, Sen

" " " (Mc Culloch) Sup Cav

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enrolled:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Valuation of horse, $; equipments, $

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Thomas Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some companies, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join Gen. Bate's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Cavalry. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of this 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery March 31, 1865, that two infantry battalions [illegible] by S. O. No. 84, Trans. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 26, 1865, and formed [illegible] Battery.

Remarks:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1 to May 31, 1864

Enlisted:
When May 1, 186 .
Where Jonesboro
By whom D. Wheeler
Period during the war

Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks Discharged July 30 by reason of substitution & Special order no. 70 (C.S.A.)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

MAY 3
L0725707
1913

Final Mathematical Exam.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible]

, 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 79374.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Certificate of Discharge
in the case of
David [illegible]
a private in Capt. Weeks' Co.
& Cavalry Ward Legion

Near Camden Ward Legion
Camp Ward, [illegible]

Extract

Special Order No 70

\+ + + + +

X The Com'dg. directs that Private David Smith of Capt. Weeks' Co. & Cavalry Ward Legion, be discharged from the service, he having furnished a substitute according to law and the regulations of the Secretary of War governing the same

\+ + + + + +

By Order of
Rec'd Nov 9 6 0 T. N. Ward
Nov 14 62 A. A. G.

RECORD DIVISION,
REBEL ARCHIVES.
WAR DEPARTMENT.

Camp Ware July 30th 1862

Col F. A. Ware
Commanding Ware Legion

Sir,

Filed in Mustering
Camp Ware July 30th

I certify that I have carefully examined Wm S. Pettis offered as a substitute by David Smith and find him sound and capable of performing all the duties of a soldier

E. Crandal
Surgeon
Ware Legion

Camp Ward, May 30th 1862

Col. F. A. Ward
Commanding Ward's Legion

Sir,

Private Daniel Ward of my company desiring to be discharged as he has furnished a substitute in Wm. H. Coleman, who has passed an examination by the Surgeon and found fit for the service, as is enclosed with this.

Yours &c.
Jno. H. Tibbs
Capt. Co. "C" Ward's Legion

Smith C L

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	6835	22	
4	6921	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Last Name:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Aug 14

Where Fayette Co, 186 2.

By whom Capt [illegible]

Period 2 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Substituted in the place of [illegible] July 62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 49, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: .....

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. French

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Captured & Paroled on the Expedition to Grenada Miss. Dec. 17/63

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Dropped from Roll by order of Brig. Gen. Willis, Com'd'g Tex. Cav. Brig.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Inf. and Arts., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

...

Station

Remarks:

.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186 .

Date

Place .....

Remarks: .....

.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Blacksmith .....

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Capt.

(844)

Smith E. H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5		20
2	7		21
3	4		22
4	4		23
5	7		24
6	5		25
7	5		26
8	5		27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Date Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. N. Smith

Pvt

Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company, attached to Waul's Legion.*

age 31

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence Victoria

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Remark: ...

Allbery

Compiler

Confederate.

S. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. Smith's

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1st to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1

Where C. Waul, 186 .

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When May 1

Where C. Waul, 186 .

By whom Capt. Smith.

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Roll.

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 2[illegible]00; equipments, $ 50 00

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 24, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Elgin B Blalock
Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

E. K. Smith

1st Lieut, Co. B, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 21 , 1862

Enlisted:

When May 1 , 186

Where Gonzales , 186 .

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay 62

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Apt'd Corp. Aug. 28, 1862. Pay Roll as Private from 1st May 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin McClalock

Capt.

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. K. Smith's
1st Corps., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1

Where Gonzales., 186 .

By whom T. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Legion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consol. Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

Elgin K. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

E. T. Smith

2nd Sergt., { Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav. Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for J. W. Stell., 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When May 1, 1862?

Where Galveston Tex.;

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, $200.00; **equipments, $**50.00

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. T. Smith.

2nd Lt., Co. B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,

for Feb. & Apr., 1863,

Enlisted:

When August, 1862,

Where Jonesboro, Ark.,

By whom T. S. Hill.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Richardson,

To what time Dec. 28, 1863,

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: On special duty as Lt. Surgeon 1st Squadron.

This Company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 2nd Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 5, 1863.

Mark:

Elgin R. Blalock

Confederate.

I, Waul's Legion, Texas.

E. H. Smith

2nd Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Gonzales Texas.

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: ~~On extra duty as Asst.~~ Surgeon for Squadron

* This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E.
E. [illegible]
2nd [illegible], Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above, attached to Bridges' Battalion,†

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 1862.
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steil's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark: [illegible]

Elgin H. Blalock
Capt.

(over)

Smith Elisha B.

Co. -, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst. Surg. | Asst. Surg.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 3 7 2 2 7 2	20	
2	7 2 6 1	21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 7

Number of personal papers herein 7

Book MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

[illegible]Wing, Co. ..., { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated .....

[illegible]ust dated ....., 186 .

Date of entry or muster into State service, , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, [illegible], 186[illegible].

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, [illegible]

[illegible], 186[illegible].

Date and cause of vacancy, ..., 186 .

Name of successor John Myatt

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion. It appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated [illegible] G. O. No. 15, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tenn., [illegible] Army, dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book:

A. P. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated In Camp near Mobile [illegible] Jan'y, 1865.

Date of entry or muster into State service, , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, , 186 .

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, [illegible] Elected [illegible], 1865.

Date and cause of vacancy, , 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: 2d Lt. Smith Still acting

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

A. P. Mustain

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE).

L. H. Smith,

Surg. Willis Batt'n

Name appears on a

LIST OF PRISONERS OF WAR
surrendered and paroled at Victoria, Texas, prior to Aug. 8, 1865.

Residence Victoria Co. Tex.,

Number of rolls 4

DAVENPORT

Copyist.

Smith, Felix G

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 1 7 2 7 1 7 1	20	
2	2 0 3 8	21	
3	8 1 7 1	22	
4	8 7 1 0	23	
5	8 2 8 7	24	
6	2 3 1 2	25	
7	8 4 7 5	26	
8	8 5 6 4	27	
9	8 6 1 7	28	
10	5 0 7 3 7 2 3 9	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 7

Book Mark:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

T. G. Smith,

Pvt. , Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated San Antonio, July 20, 1862.

Muster-in to date July 20, 1862.

Enrolled:

When July 20, 1862.

Where San Antonio.

By whom W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

Where San Antonio, , 186 .

By whom Thomas Machin 2d Lieut.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100 equipments, $ 20 00

Signature T. G. Smith

Remarks:

[over]

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 20 to Feb 28, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Fort Inge, 1862.

By whom Wm H. Kelley.

Period 12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present,

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yeager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Departments, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. H. Kelley

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, | Texas.

P. G. Garrish,

Pvt. | Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When June 1, , 186 .

Where Gonzales,

By whom Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When June 10, 186 .

Where C. C.

By whom Macklin,

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd No pay,

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 0 100; equipments, $ 0 100

Remarks: County Co.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

W. Waul

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible], 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2287.

Book mark: [illegible]

J A Ramsey
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. G. Smith,

Sgt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When ... Jany 20, 186 .

Where Goggles.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid.

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: On Furlough from Aug 18 to report on the march Sept 1

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 31 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

W. Kean Scott
Register.

Reported Dept 1st.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. G. Smith,

Cpl, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ... June 20, 186 .

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug 31, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

_____, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186_.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186_.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186_.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers, Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time later to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, 3d Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated Marshall, Tex., March 28, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark: _____

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' (Waul's) Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. A. Ramsey

Adjutant.

Confederate.

) Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

(over) Paymaster.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible]

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 ,

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Adjt. Capptn.

Smith Fred

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Drummer

CARD NUMBERS.

1		20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Ed. Smith

Pvt. | Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled

When May 4, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When May 12, 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Last paid.

By whom Commty but no pay

To what time 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Brig. Gen. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] Adjt., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

A. B. Wheeler

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible]

[illegible] 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion. Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Batwere consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†Exact copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible]'s Office.—R. & P. [illegible].

Remark: [illegible]

A. B. Mustain

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ed Smith

, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A B Mustain

Comptn.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Fred Smith

Pvt, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark: .....

A P Mustain

Capt'n.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Williams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, [illegible]'s Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, [illegible]'s Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, [illegible]mmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in[illegible]y, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible]el Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

E. B. Mustain

[illegible]) Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1864.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: [illegible]

Transferred to Field & Staff [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mexico and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible] R. Mustain

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. Smith

Pte, Co. A, 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(844) O. J. Stansell

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. . . 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appeared on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 186[illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Smith Geo
A Comm. Co. 2nd Battalion Texas
Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

F. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Fred Smith a Private of Co. C Reg't Ohio Vols

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

Reg't Ohio Vols

, AND PAROLING OFFICER

Smith, G.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batty and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batty. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schmidt, George

Smith George

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1 Sergeant | 1 Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728820	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

4

Roll Mark:

See also

Smith, Harbard

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072506	21	
2	5679	22	
3	5788	23	
4	5875	24	
5	7481	25	
6	7047	26	
7	6137	27	
8	6208	28	
9	5072822	29	
10	5072642	30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Lt. McCulloch's Inf. Co.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enrolled:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $..... 100; equipments, $..... 100

Remarks: .....

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elrod's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of this [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. G. Wells, Brigade Insp. of [illegible] Army, about March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. S. Bunt

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion,
} Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] Aug 31, 186 2

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186 .

By whom [illegible]

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sworn sick

[illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

..... , Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186..

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Extra duty as Teamster

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. S. Reuss

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

....., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186..

Enlisted:
When ....., 186.
Where .....
By whom .....
Period .....

Last paid:
By whom .....
To what time ....., 186.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Miss. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. S. Harris
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

H. Smith

Pvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1863

Enlisted:
When May 8, 1862.
Where Jonesboro
By whom B. F. Weeks
Period during the war

Last paid:
By whom Capt. W. B. Adams
To what time Feb 28, 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. C. Hunt

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

H. Smith

Pvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Grenada

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Badame

To what time Feb 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In February, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. S. Hunt

Supt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. L. Smith

Pvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 186 3

Enlisted:
When May 8, 186 2.
Where Amizette
By whom B F Weeks
Period the War

Last paid:
By whom Maj Vail
To what time June 30, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J S Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

Pvt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] May, 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible] May 8, 186 2

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Hunt

To what time Oct 31, 186 3

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent on Det. Charleston

Mess. dates the 4th of March 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Smith.

Co. C.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 186 1.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage &c

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 16th Texas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Wm. Rodney

Copyist.

MAY 2nd 50738226 1912.

Dalhousie

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible] dated [illegible], 186[illegible].

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] hand) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 78874.

Book mark: .....

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

Smith. H. W.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smith. H. W.

Smith J A

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5077331333	20	
2	2016	21	
3	2772880	22	
4	8760	23	
5	772	24	
6	722	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein P

Number of personal papers herein P

BOOK MARK:

See also James A Smith 27 Tex Cav
" " Exchanged Batts C.S.A. + 12
Texas thrill

(Confederate.)

of | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Smith

Pvt. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 186?.

Enlisted:

When July 2 , 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom C. C. Hurd

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Mc Bounty or Pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. T. Brown

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. C. [illegible] Smith

Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, / Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct 1862.

Enlisted:
When
Where
By whom
Period

Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Present or Absent

Remarks: Transferred Oct 16 '62.
Holly Springs Miss

*This company was successively designated as Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and Beard's Company and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served with Wirt Adams' Cavalry Brigade, Army of Mississippi. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were also two with Wheeler's Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Battalion was still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department

MAY 20
1912.

to Captain Prestons Co. 2n.
Whitfields 1st Texas Legion.
Statement given.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. C. A. Smith, Co. G, | Willis' Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1864

Enlisted:

When Aug. 20, 1861.

Where San Antonio, Tex.

By whom Capt. Sayers

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 20, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been ordered to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 230, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Waul's Legion were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Haillard.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Wilkes

Pvt., Co. G, | Willis' Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:
When Aug. 20, 1861.
Where San Antonio, Tex.
By whom Capt. Sayers
Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:
By whom Maj. Orrell
To what time Dec. 29, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 28, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been paroled to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 210, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Wilkes

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

5

J. A. Smith

Sgt, Co. G, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 2, 186

Place Washington

Remarks: Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Nagby Capt'n.

(966)

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Ward's Legion

Pvt W. H. Smith

Pvt , Co. G, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Austin County
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of roll:
58
(0005)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyist.

Smith Jacob

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072227	20
2	2233	21
3	2360	22
4	2497	23
5	2216	24
6	2715	25
7	2821	26
8	8458	27
9	8776	28
10	50723687	29
11	4427935477	30
12	4428010 6	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark:

See also Johnston Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] March [illegible]

W. W. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

2

(Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age — 1 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Book mark:

W. H. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent [illegible].

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible] Wm Porter

Captain

(Confederate.)

S

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Jacob Schmucker

Pvt , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 64. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 25 , 186 .

Where Camp Ward.

By whom Capt Nathusius

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 186 .

Present or absent? Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 2

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Wm. Potts.

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted: , 186 .

When

Where , 186 2.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 2.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Potter

Compiler.

Confederate.

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186 [illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 25, 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Von Rotter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas

Pvt J. Schneidke

, Co. , Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Oct, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Odenwald

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt J. Smith

, Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. F. Edwards

Capt Co.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 .*

Residence [illegible]
Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Last indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: [illegible]

W. T. Jeffery

(1/28) Copyist.

Confederate.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

R. R. Bayles

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Appear- n a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

Endorsed on

100

Copyist.

Smith Jacob

Co. [illegible] Reg't [illegible]

(Confederate.)

2

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders 2
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

11/16

J. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 13 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. Smith a Private Co. 79. 1st Batt. Miss. Sharp Shooters of Reg't Regulars

Vol. C. S A, being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S A., Com manding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. Smith

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20th " Reg't Ohio Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith J M

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Roll Mark:

See also [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 30 June 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 3

Where Fayette Co, 186?.

By whom J. Timmons

Mustered into service:

When May 3

Where Fayette Co, 186 .

By whom B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom Not Pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Bounty Pd.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company A of the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark:

J. G. Brown

Captain.

"Confederate."

A Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Smith

Pvt., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1861.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom C. Simmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Corporal.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Smith

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3 , 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. F. Timmons

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. Brown
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. [illegible] Smith

Pvt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] , 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 5 , 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] J. Brown

[illegible] Captain.

(Confederate.)

8 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Smith

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Miss. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Brown

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Smith

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom W. Simmons

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. B. Brown

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, | Texas.

Pvt J. H. Smith

, Co. D, / Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

A. L. Odeneal

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Smith

Pvt , Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of: Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 :

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Bruce

(944) Copyist.

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

Pvt, Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of men 58

(Signed) J. E. Douglas

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

S Davis
J. M. Smith
Co. E. Timmon's Regt.

Age years.

Appears on a **Return**

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of Jan. 1865.

Commissionnd officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed 186

By whose order employed

Nature of service

Remarks: Present. Employed by Capt. E. W. Taylor. A. Q. M. Chf. Clothing Bureau

Miscellaneous File No. 289.

J. C. Thompson
Comd

(CONFEDERATE.)

A [illegible]
J. M. Smith
Asst. Q.M. Texas and Red R. Dept.

Age years.

Return

of Post at Houston, Texas,

for the month of Dec, 1864.

Commissionnd Officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed Aug. 25 1864.

By whose order employed

Gen. Hebert

Nature of service Shoemaker

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 288.

G. C. Thompson

Copyist.

Smith J. M.

Pvt. Co. A 1st Battn Hvy Reg't Fort Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. M. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J W Smith a Private of Co E of 1st Batt Regt Travis Texas Legion Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J W Smith his + mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C Fry 2 D Reg't Ohio Vol.

Brig AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith John

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 1 7 3 3 1 7 1	20	
2	3 2 3 3	21	
3	3 6 1 2	22	
4	3 3 3 2	23	
5	3 4 3 2	24	
6	3 4 1 2	25	
7	3 5 1 1	26	
8	3 6 2 1 1 1	27	
9	3 6 3 7 0 0 1 1	28	
10	3 7 0 1	29	
11	3 7 6 3	30	
12	5 0 7 3 3 6 4 0	31	
13	5 0 7 0 2 2 3	32	
14	5 0 7 3 8 5 6 6	33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Muster-in to date [illegible], 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Trans. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Last Muster: [illegible]

A B Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

R B Mustain

(Name)

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible] Encampment [illegible], 0, 1862.

Nativity England

Married or single Married

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Check mark: ---

A. P. Mustain

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

[illegible]

Coggins.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

John Smith

Pvt, Co. A, 1st 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A. P. Compustain

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

( ) Infantry Battalion,
Co. A, (Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186..

Where

By whom

Period , 186..

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186..

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; Captain Carter's Company; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Roll) E. Bullock

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion Texas.

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

A B Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 1862.
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]
Copyist.

(903)

(Confederate.)

J. [illegible] Washington's Co.

J. J. Smith

Pvt. Wash's Washington

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Lowell's Regt's Cav. Bat

for Sept & Oct., 1863.

Enlisted:

When ... April 1, ..., 1862,

Where ... Hanover Co.

By whom ... Capt Lewis.

Period ... 3 yrs. ...

Last paid:

By whom ... Capt. Rives

To what time ... June 30, 1863.

Present or absent ... Present

Remarks: Detachment from Wash's Washington

Book mark: ...

W. W. Leake
Captain.

(Confederate.)

D. Hamilton's Legion S. C. V.

J. C. Smith

Pvt. Hamilton's Legion

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. H. 7th Regt. S.C. Inf.

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 1, 1862.

Where Hamilton, S.C.

By whom Capt. Hartzog

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Hare

To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Detachment from Hamilton's Legion

Book mark:

(over) W. W. Gedney Copyist.

(Confederate.)

[illegible] Private.

J. Smith

[illegible]

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Detachment Muster Rolls as [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mark:

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where Houston

By whom [illegible] Davis

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A. B. Mustain

(over) Copyist.

MAY 25
5073640
11 12.

(Confederate.)

L. Ward's [illegible]

John Smith

1st Ward's [illegible]

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

Dept

for March, 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Barber

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Moore

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Dropped Ordered to report to his command in Texas. Arrived Dec. by said Johnson

Book mark:

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Smith

, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Northeast.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. J. Odell

Captain.

Smith, John A.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Name Marks: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John A. Smith

Pvt. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apl 24, 1862.

Where Burleson

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When Apl 29, 186 .

Where Burleson

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $140.00; equipments, $30.00

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry [illegible] consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible] Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed [illegible] Infantry.

Remarks:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John A. Smith

Pvt, Co. A, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When Apl 29, 1862.

Where Burlison

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 80, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John W. Smith

Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1st Col, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 24, 1862.

Where Dublin Texas

By whom Capt. G. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John A. Smith

Pvt., { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

Enrolled:

When Apl 29, 1863.

Where Burleson Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Middleton

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John A. Smith

Pvt , Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When 1st May , 1864.

Where Richmond Co Texas

By whom Capt J. Gilleland

Period 2 yrs unless , 1862.

Last paid:

By whom Maj Avery

To what time Oct 31

Present or absent

Remarks: Detailed Feb 22, 64 and

drafted Mar 13 64 [illegible]

, 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, Texas Legion; and as Company A, Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, and then on March 6, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1864, it was re-organized in October, 1863, and two companies, an artillery company and two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of six companies each were consolidated in 1863 into a battalion of four companies, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. About the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. A of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Some time Field's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Field Artillery Battalion was detached from the command of the 1st Texas Field Battery prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery. In March, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 31, 1864, and formed the 25th Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

By order War Dept.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

1st, Co. C

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Mechanic 2 Mo.

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Field Battery March 22, 1865. The two infantry [illegible] were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..

, 186 .

Place ...

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached service.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

Smith, John J.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	7 7 2 7 2 7 2	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Jacques Smith C.S. Navy, Battle Lo

(Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion **Texas.**

John F Smith

Lieut, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks: Member Batt'n La' Zouaves.

† Name cancelled

F. Thasin

Capt.

Smith J. F.,
Sgt., Co. A 5th Texas Mounted Rifles Regt

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Enlistment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

D. J. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John D Smith a Sergt of Co A 20 Regiment of ~~Reg't~~ Mississippi Vols. C. S A, being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath———

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. J. Smith
Sergt

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John D Fay
Major 20 Reg't [illegible] Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith John R

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Major

CARD NUMBERS

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	[illegible]	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6	[illegible]	25	
7	[illegible]	26	
8	[illegible]	27	
9	[illegible]	28	
10	[illegible]	29	
11	[illegible]	30	
12	[illegible]	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Jno R Smith

Capt— age 35 yrs

Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company, attached to Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Washington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Check mark: ✓

Allbright

Confederate.

S, Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. F. Smith;
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Age 36 years.
Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When Apl, 21, 186 .
Where Gonzales
By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:
When Apl 21, 186 .
Where Gonzales
By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:
By whom Rec'd Bounty but no
To what time Pay. , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $~~150~~ 100; equipments, $~~50~~ 100
Remarks: Elected 7 May 1862,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Elgin R Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. J. C. Smith

, Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1st Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Sept 21, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Elected Capt May 7. 1862

Pay due as Prot from Apl 21-1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: .....

Allsworth

Captain

Confederate.

S. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jno. H. Smith

Capt., Co. B, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 21, 186 .

Where Gonzales.

By whom Lieut. Stell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: .....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

Elgin B. Blalock

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]
Capt. Co. B. Cavy, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Capt'n.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the latter command March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186[illegible].

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. P. Jeffery, Lieut.

Capt's Co. E, Cav'y, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for 3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Clark near Brenham Tx June 30 1862.

Date of appointment May 7, 1862.

Remarks: Resigned Jan. 29. 64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. [illegible] Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated [illegible] Texas [illegible] April 1, 1865.

Date of entry or muster into State service, , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, Oct , 1862.

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, Promotion Oct ; 1862.

Date and cause of vacancy, Resigned Nov , 1864.

Name of successor B. F. Weeks

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

"Confederate."

C

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Capt. A. B. Smith

Capt, Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion,
} Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated Dec Camp near Natchez, Jan 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster into State service, , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, Apr 21, 1862.

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, Election Apr 21, 1862.

Date and cause of vacancy, Promoted Oct 20, 1862.

Name of successor J. W. Stell

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... ,

..... , Co. ..., { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated ....

..... Last dated ....., 186 .

Date of entry or muster into State service, } ....., 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, } ....., 186 .

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, } E. L. .....

..... elected, 186 2 .

Date and cause of vacancy, } Resigned ....., 186 .

Name of successor .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

A B Mastain

Copyist.

S. 6115

Gonzales Texas Jan 11. 1864

Maj Jno R. Smith
Cavy Bde
Trans Texas Legion.

Forwarding his resignation. Recommending Lieut's Commission be

Head Quarters
Gonzales Tex Jan 11/64

Approved and respectfully forwarded —

T. McWard
Brig Genl

See "B 47"

~~Lieut~~

H^d Q^rs Trans Miss Dept.
Shreveport La. Jany 29th 64

Respectfully forwarded

E. Kirby Smith
Lieut Gen Comdg

RECORD DIVISION
(RECEIVED)
WAR DEPARTMENT
1861

RECORD LIBRARY
REBEL
W.A. & I. G.

Gonzales Texas Jan 11. 1864

Gen S. Cooper
A. & I. G.

Sir

I respectfully beg leave to tender my resignation as Major of the Cavy Batt Texas Pro Legion

I am necessarily driven to this course in consequence of my health. Since I joined the Army in April 1862 I have been unfit for duty at least one third of the time and am still suffering from the effects of disease which renders me totally unfit for active service as an evidence of which I beg leave to refer you to the Surgeons Certificates transmitted with this.

In view of these facts I am obliged to tender my resignation requesting the same may be made unconditional and immediate.

I have the honor to be
Very Respectfully
Your Obt Servt
Wm. [illegible]
Maj. Cav. Batt. Texas
Texas Legion

This is to certify that John R. Smith
Major of the Cavalry Battalion Hood's Legion
was by me examined this day and found
laboring under Chronic Inflammation of
the Mucus and Vocal Organs also Cystic
irritation accompanied by Calculous deposit
I do also certify that during the Spring of
1861 Major Smith was for three months under
my care which illness resulted in Constit
tional debility under which he is still
laboring to such an extent that in my
opinion his life would be endangered
from the exposures of Camp & would
therefore recommend that he be discharged
upon Sick Service

Gonzales Texas Jan 11th 1864

E. M. Wickham M.D.

The State of Texas }
Gonzales County } Before me F. Chenault Clerk of
the County Court of said County personally appeared E. M. Wickham
a respectable Practicing Physician of said County and made oath
that the statements contained in said Certificate are true

Given under my hand and official Seal
January 11th 1864

F. Chenault
Clk C.C.G.C.

Gonzales Texas Jan 12. 1864

Maj Jno R. Smith Cavy Batt Texas Dvs Legion having applied to me for a certificate on which to ground an application for his resignation.

I do hereby certify that I have carefully examined the said officer and find him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier or to discharge the ordinary incidents to his office because of a Calculous diathesis producing constant irritation of the kidneys and bladder together with general debility

E. Randall
Surgeon Cavy Texas Dragoons

Granada Miss.

Sept 2nd 1864

Surgeon Chesterfield

of Assistant Surgeon

Memphis Tenn

Chief Bureau Medicine

Richmond Va

RECORD DIVISION
OFFICE OF
REBEL ARCHIVES
WAR DEPARTMENT

Jno R. Smith. Major of the Cavalry Battalion
Partisan Rangers Texas Legion. Having applied for a
certificate on which to ground an application
for leave of absence, I do hereby certify that
I have carefully examined said officer, and
find that he is suffering and has been for
the last five months, with chronic diarrhea
of Kidneys, combined with a stricture and
and that in consequence thereof he is in
my opinion unfit for duty. I further
believe my belief that the prospect of his
recovery is distant and uncertain.
Grenada Miss
August the 27th 1863

L. A. Stone Asst Surg:
Cav: Batt: Partisan Rangers Texas Legion

No. 33.

No. 9 ..... Abstract G. 2nd Qr., 1863

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

(PRIVATE HORSES.)

of Major Genl. R. Lowe

FOR THE MONTH OF

June ..... 1863.

Hauls Legion
Tex.

Requisition for Forage

No. ___ Voucher to Abstract G

For Two ..... Private Horses in the service of the Early Co. Tex. Mounted Texas Legion

U. S. Army, at Camp near Ponola Miss. for 30 days, commencing the 1st day of June

and ending the 30th day of June 1863.

DATE.	PERIOD. From	PERIOD. To	Number of Horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH: Corn. Pounds.	Oats. Pounds.	Hay. Pounds.	TOTAL ALLOWANCE: Corn. Bushels. (56 lbs.)	Corn. Pounds.	Oats. Bushels. (32 lbs.)	Oats. Pounds.	Hay. Pounds	Fodder Pounds	REMARKS.
June 1st 1863	June 1st	30th	2	12				720				840	
Total,													

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged

Received at Camp Ponola Miss. the 1st day of June 1863., of Capt. A. G. Evans

Assistant Quartermaster C. S. Army, ... Lieut. R. Smith Brig. Maj. Brig. Gen. Texas Legion

..... pounds of Hay, 8240 pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

(Signed in duplicate.)

..... Lieut. R. Smith

Francis Key Scott Esq
per Major Smith
Aug 1863
Age 15

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For private horses in ~~Company~~ Brig. Gen. Ba. H. Hunt Legion Regiment
commencing on 1st January, 1863 and ending on 31st January, 1863
in the Month of January 1863 say for Thirty-one days.

No. Horses.	No. Mules.	No Oxen.	Total.	Allowance Corn.	Allowance Oats.	Allowance Hay.	Allowance Fodder.	Total Corn.	Total Oats.	Total Hay.	Total Fodder.	REMARKS.
Three			3	15			1					

The Quartermaster will issue the above; and I certify on honor that the same is necessary for my animals

Jno. R. Smith
Major Com. Bat. H. Legion
, of F. C. McMachin,

Received, Jan 1st 1863 of Capt C. G. Evans
Eleven Pounds Corn & Three Pounds Fodder
Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. A., the above Requisition in full.

Jno. R. Smith

No 14
Last Quarter
Hezekiah Smith
March 1763
3 Hours

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For Maj. Chas. R. Smith ~~Quartermaster~~ 2 Regiment

commencing , 1863, and ending , 1863.

in the Month of say for days.

No. Horses.	No. Mules.	No Oxen.	Total.	Allowance Corn.	Allowance Oats.	Allowance Hay.	Allowance Fodder.	Total Corn.	Total Oats.	Total Hay.	Total Fodder.	REMARKS.
Three												
3			3	12			14	1116			1312	

The Quartermaster will issue the above; and I certify on honor that the same is necessary for my animals

Chas. R. Smith Maj. Cav.
Capt. A. G. Brown

Received, Camp near Big Black March 1st 1863, of D. H. McMackin Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. A., the above Requisition in full.

Chas. R. Smith

Sierra Negrita
Tor 3 Pinabete Henry
Diaz Sanitto
Can 156
Fir 15

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For private horses in "Company" Capt. Batt. Maine Cavalry Regiment
commencing on 1st January 1863 and ending on 31st Jany. 1863
in the Month of January 1863 say for Thirty-one days.

No. Horses.	No. Mules.	No Oxen.	Total.	Allowance Corn.	Allowance Oats.	Allowance Hay	Allowance Fodder.	Total Corn.	Total Oats.	Total Hay.	Total Fodder.	REMARKS.
Three			3									

The Quartermaster will issue the above; and I certify on honor that the same is necessary for my personals

Jno. R. Smith
Maj. Cav. Batt. Maine Volunteers
of F. C. McMackin,

Received, Jan. 1st 1863 of Capt. Batt. Maine Cavalry
Three Animals, Three Rations Forage
Assistant Quartermaster, U. S. A., the above Requisition in full. Jno. R. Smith)

No. 14

FORM 82.—(~~Voucher to Abstract~~ (J.)

Requisition for Forage.

Whitmore & Bro., Printers, Memphis, Tenn.

Major Smith
Nov 21st - 1863
3 Horses

FORM NO. 32.—(Voucher to Abstract G.)

Requisition for Forage for ~~Public~~ Private Horses, ~~Mules and Oxen~~, in the service of Maj. Jno. R. Smith, for 28 days, commencing the 14 day of Feby, 1863, and ending on the 28th day of Feby, 1863, at .....

Date of Requisition.	No. of horses.	No. of mules.	No. of oxen.	Total No. of animals.	No. of days.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL. No. of rations.	Lbs. of Corn.	Lbs. of barley.	Lbs. of oats.	Lbs. of hay.	Lbs. of fodder.	TOTAL ALLOWANCE. Lbs. of Corn.	Lbs. of Barley.	Lbs. of Oats.	Lbs. of Hay	Lbs. of Fodder.	REMARKS.
Feb. 14th 1863	3			3	28	84	12				14	1008				1176	

Required, ...

On hand, to be deducted, ...

To be supplied, ...

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required; and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Jno. R. Smith Maj. Cav. P.A.C.S.

Received at Camp Joe on the 14th day of Feb, 1863, from Capt F. A. Evans A.Q.M. Quartermaster Confederate States Army 1008 pounds of corn, ... pounds of barley, ... pounds of oats, ... pounds of hay, 1176 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

Jno. R. Smith

(Sample Duplicate.)

Copies of Orders issued the Cavalry
in the above requisition
Signed Duplicate

Received at Vicksburg
A.D.C. Army Corps
the above Requisition

No. 32.

No. 12 Abstract G. 2 Qr., 1862

12 Company Mary M. L

Requisition for Forage

For 16 & 7 day May 1862

Issued 16 & 17 May 1862

No. 1022.

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of Capt S. R. Smith Co. G Cavalry Maul Legion C. S. Army, for 2 days, commencing the 16th of May, 1862, and ending on the 17th of May, 1862, at encamp from Gregory to Camp near —

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL. Lbs. of Corn.	Lbs. of Barley.	Lbs. of Oats.	Lbs. of Hay.	Lbs. of Fodder	TOTAL ALLOWANCE. CORN. Pounds of	BARL'Y Pounds of	OATS. Pounds of	HAY. Pounds of	FODDER Pounds of	REMARKS.
	50				2	100	12	—	—	—	14	1200	—	—	—	1400	
Required,																	
On hand, to be deducted,																	
To be supplied,																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Asa R. Smith Capt Co. G Commanding.

Received, at Red Sulphur on the 16 day of May, 1862 Capt H. H. Adams

Quartermaster, C. S. Army, Roxbury Hundred ..... pounds of corn, ... pounds of barley,

Hunterville Hundred ..... pounds of oats, ... pounds of hay, and

..... pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

No. 32.

No. 37 ABSTRACT G. 5 QR. 1862.

B. Company 4th L.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For 31/31 July, 1862.

Issued 185 .

No. 32.

REQUISITION *for Forage for Public Horses, in the service of Company, Regiment of U. S. Army, for days, commencing the of , 186 , and ending on the of , 186 , at*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL. Number of days.	Number of rations.	Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	TOTAL ALLOWANCE. CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	REMARKS.
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Commanding

RECEIVED at , the of , 186 , of Quartermaster U. S. Army, pounds of corn, pounds of barley, pounds of oats, pounds of hay, and pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

No. 32.

No. 3 Abstract G. 3 Qr. 1862.

B Company

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE,

For , 1862.

3

Issued 1862.

No. 32.

REQUISITION *for Forage for* ~~Public~~ Private *Horses, in the service of* B *Company* Cavalry Battalion *Regiment of* Wade Legion C. S. Army, *for* Ten *days, commencing the* 1st *of* July, 1861, *and ending on the* 10th *of* July, 18 61, *at*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL. Number of days.	Number of rations.	Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	TOTAL ALLOWANCE. CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	REMARKS.
	75				10	750	2			4		1500			3000		

Required . . . . . .
On hand to be deducted . . . . . .

To be supplied . . . . . .

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Jno. R Smith
Capt. Commanding Coy Cont B. W. Legion

RECEIVED at Camp Wade, the 1st of July, 1861, of Capt. R. B. S Adams Quartermaster C. S. Army, Nine thousand pounds of corn, _____ pounds of barley, _____ pounds of oats, Ten thousand three hundred pounds of hay, and _____ pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.) Jno. R Smith

Smith J P

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Musician Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	2073	21	
2	7333	22	
3	4600	23	
4	4753	24	
5	7723	25	
6	7701	26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. P. Smith

Mason, { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 25, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted-term ex, 186 .

Where tended for war

By whom ....

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Apl 24, 1862

Remarks: Apl'd June 6x bounty fd Act C. S. 1861

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 16 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Dept. Trans-Miss., April 24th, dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Death record: .....

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. J. J. Smith

Mus., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 25, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Sept 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and organized, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. P. Smith

Mallican, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the orgapization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 25 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 186 .

Present or absent. Not stated.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Mallican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 2d Artillery Battalion, which was consolidated with the 2d Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. W. F. Smith

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 16, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Cameron's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 25, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. P. Lynch

1st Corp, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct 1, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed 3rd Corp. Feby 26/63 as shown by ditto marks on Roll.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Smith

Music | Capt P. Millican's Company,
19 | Waul's Legion.*

Age ____ years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

First dated, 186 .

Nativity Texas

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks: ..

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Typed copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Check mark: .....

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Smith J. S. 6.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	4-7-10-53-6	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Error. Index cards withdrawn.

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name: _____

See also _____

Smith J. H.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant C. S.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 1 7 3 4 3 3 3	21	
2	3 7 3 3	22	
3	3 2 3 7	23	
4	3 7 4 1	24	
5	4 3 3 4	25	
6	7 2 3 8	26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

OTHER NAMES:

See also Smith J. H.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. W. Smith.

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January 24, 1862.

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Married

County of residence Marion

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 2.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time

Remarks: [illegible], 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[illegible]

W. W. [illegible]
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186 .

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times (as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command in 1863, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 17th Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible]; Co. B, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion,
(Waul's Texas Legion.)*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible] Jan. 2, 1865.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. M. Graham
Captain.

Smith J. H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	21	
2	7 0 0 2	22	
3	4 6 7 6	23	
4	4 7 3 2	24	
5	7 8 1 [illegible]	25	
6	7 8 1 [illegible]	26	
7	7 7 6 [illegible]	27	
8	4 4 2 8 0 1 2 4	28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Surrender Rept Jan 24

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. N. Martin

Pvt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When June 22, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: No bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Trans. Dist. of Texas, N. M. Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

L. N. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. W. [illegible] th

F. H

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 12, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Millican

Period War

Last paid:

By whom No pay rec'd

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at times prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 48, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. W. Smith

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Polk Co.

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery Regiment, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Heavy Artillery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Texas Infantry.

Remark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When [illegible] June, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Williams

Period 3yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milliean's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:*

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. M. Smith

Pvt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Polk Co.,

By whom Capt Williams

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sent to Hospital, Grenada, Jan 4/63 by order Sgn

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster: .....

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

C. H. Smith

Pvt , Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb , 186 4.

Enlisted:

When June 1, 186 2

Where Polk Co.

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 186 3

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick at Cold Springs, Texas.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Addison's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. Ter. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Muster mark of

L. H. Martin

Recruiter.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. W. [illegible]th

Pvt. [illegible] Capt P. Millican's Company, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity Texas

Married or single Single

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. Clerk.

Remark: ...

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

100

(CONFEDERATE.)

[illegible]

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.,

for [illegible], 1863.

[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Attached to Hospital:

When Feb 20, 1863.

How employed .....

Last paid:

By whom Capt Decker

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: Transferred to Regt.

Book mark: .....

[illegible]

Captain.

(9965) 1177

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.,

for [illegible] to [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where Camp Walker Tex.

By whom Lt. Thomas

Period 3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When [illegible], 186 .

How employed

Last paid

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present

Book mark:

(2000) J. Swab

1177 Copyist.

Smith J. N.

Pvt, Co. C 2nd Batt'n Reg't Ter Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. W. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 16 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, J. H. Smith a Private of Co. "G" 2d Battn Miss Sharpshooters, Vols,

C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores belonging to the United States of America, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. H. Smith

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16th day of July 1863.

John C. Fay Major 20th Reg't Ohio Vols

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith L. Otie

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	1 7 4 2 3 8 1 6 1	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible] Smith

Pvt., Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence [illegible] Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

Smith R. H.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2	[illegible]	21	
3	[illegible]	22	
4	4260	23	
5	[illegible]	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Your Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Smith

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When June 30, 1862.

Where Camp Waul, June 27, 1862.

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When

Where Camp Waul, June 27, 1862.

By whom Capt. Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time

Remarks: No bounty paid.

, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, 32nd Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command from time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March [illegible], 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 16, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Remark:

R. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. M. Smith

Pvt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first month to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted Deserter at Largo.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. M. Smith

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted at Large.

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

L. H. Martin

(over)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] (Capt P. Millican's Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible].

Book Mark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Smith

Private Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: Killed in battle Dec 29, 1863

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies of two batteries each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Saloon N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Sig.) W. A. Maylon

Capt.

(544)

Smith P. R.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	[illegible]	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Look Here: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

S Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

P K Smith

Pvt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Columbia Tex

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

55
(0004)

Smith Robert

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3	20	
2	3	21	
3	3	22	
4	4	23	
5	7	24	
6	7	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | TEXAS.

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January 24, 1863.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1864, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Edgra. Dist. of Tex., La. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. [illegible]

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[redacted]

[redacted], { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [redacted] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 186[redacted]

Enrolled:

When [redacted], 186[redacted]

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Mustered into service:

When [redacted], 186[redacted]

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted], 186[redacted]

Remarks: [redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted], [redacted] Capt.

(2)

50133805

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith.

[illegible], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Clerk.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. B, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted.

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

(882) [illegible] Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

..., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 186.

Enlisted:

When ..., 186.

Where ...

By whom ...

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186.

Present or absent ...

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Ritzel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: ...

...

Copyist.

90734240

...m fortifications, by spri...
...ecedes No. 1, issued by bot...
...n Naval Estimates.

Smith Samuel

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 7 7 2 [illegible]	20	
2	[illegible] 2 5 3	21	
3	7 3 2 1	22	
4	5 7 7 3 7 5 6 1	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name:

See also

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Smith.

Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for -to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Jan. 31

Where Hempstead, 186 .

By whom Capt. Meade.

Mustered into service:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Cunningham

To what time Sept. 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over).

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Waul's Texas Legion. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

Jno. H. Stewart.

Copyist.

time extended for war.
Bounty paid

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Sam'l Smith

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Jan. 31, 186 .
Where Hempstead.
By whom Capt. McDade
Period War

Last paid:
By whom Lt. Cunningham
To what time Apr. 24, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged for disability July 29

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster: [illegible]

Jno. L. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1894,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75874.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

3rd Infantry

1st Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 1.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 29, 186 .

Place Camp Ward

Remarks: Discharged disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rowley

(966) Copyist.

CERTIFICATE

OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

Samuel Smith

a Private Co. A. 2nd

Maryland Regiment of Infantry

Born Loudon Frederick

Camp Near Leesburg Va

Age 21

Height Six feet

Dark Complexion Hazel

Eyes Dark Hair

Is unfit for duty in consequence of

Chronic Diarrhoea

Which has existed for three

Months & is the result of

Disability has not been occasioned

by any vicious habits

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Nov 19

1862

RECORD DIVISION, REBEL ARCHIVES WAR DEPARTMENT

ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Samuel Smith of Captain Ballenger's

Company, A of the Mud Lump Regiment of Confederate States P. A. was enlisted by Capt McDade

of the Kentucky Regiment of Infantry, at Hempstead

on the 7th day of Jany 1862 to serve 6 mos

was born in Louisiana in the State of Louisiana is

twenty one years of age five feet five inches high, fair

complexion light eyes Red hair and by occupation, when enlisted,

a Carpenter. During the last two months said soldier has been

unfit for duty fifty days. (Here consult directions on Form 16, p. 209, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

he always complained that he had

his left side & hip & legs painful

to stand the fatigue of marching

STATION: Camp Pratt

DATE: July 7 1862

S. H. Ballenger

Commanding Company.

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said Samuel Smith

of Captain Ballenger's Company, and find him incapable of performing

the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1124, p. 245, and directions on Form 16, p. 209, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

Injury of right hip

E Randall

Surgeon

Discharged this Twenty Seventh day of July, 186 2 at Camp Pratt

Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1.—When a *pension* case for *pension*, special care must be taken to state the *degree* of disability.

NOTE 2.—The place where the *soldier* desires to be *addressed* may be here added.

Town— County— State—

(DUPLICATES.)

Smith Samuel

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	53972323	21	
2	53730211	22	
3	53726622	23	
4	67321	24	
5	28314	25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0.

Number of personal papers herein 1

Last Name: Smith

See also 9 Michigan Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible], Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Valuation of horse, $[illegible] 100; equipments, $[illegible] 100

Remarks: [illegible]

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nicho's') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of this battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of [illegible], dated March 28, 1864, and formed the [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

G. Waul Capt.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. Smith

Pvt. | Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
| Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Louisiana

Married or single Single.

County of residence Polk Co.

Remarks:

---

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in ..., 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant ...eral of Texas.—R. & P. 75a274.

...k mark: .....

Jno. L. Stewart.

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

T. C. Smith

1st Lt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Fieldwinter to Feb 28, 1862

Enlisted:
When Oct 25, 1861.
Where Galveston
By whom Lt. Col. Love
Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:
By whom Capt. McLean
To what time Apl 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. French Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible] Smith

[illegible], Co. D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Lt. J. T. Ware

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. L. Adams

To what time June 30, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. Bruner

Copyist.

(1864)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

..... , Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 1863.

Enlisted:

When ..... , 1861.

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 1862.

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command for a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

.....

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

S W. Legion | Texas

S. H. Smith

Pvt- Co D. W. Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge	1 Oct	, 1863.
Date of payment	12 Dec	, 1863.
By whom	W. F. Arent	

Remarks:

Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 467

G. E. Jones

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

S Legion Vaud's Inf.

S A Smith
Pvt. Co D Sigus, Legion Vaud's

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge 1 Oct , 1863

Date of payment 12 Dec. , 1863

By whom W F Arent

Remarks:

Ark. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 110, page 575

H H Davis Copyist.

Smith. S. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Smith, Samuel

Smith, Simeon M.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 2 5 2 7 : 3	20	
2	2 8 1 3	21	
3	2 9 2 6	22	
4	2 9 9 1	23	
5	3 3 5 5	24	
6	8 0 1 8	25	
7	8 2 6 2	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Other Name: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Samuel M. Smith

Capt. W. D Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett June 27, 186[illegible].

Muster-in to date June 27, 1862.

Enrolled: [illegible], 186[illegible].

When

Where Crockett June 27, 186[illegible].

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When

Where Crockett June 27, 186[illegible].

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Appointed June 27, 1862

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186 .

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Soon it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 31 Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. Ter., and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

J. C. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. M. Smith

Pvt., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct 31 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 186 .

Where Crockett Texas

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 Yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Reduced to ranks Court Mar. due to that time as 3d Corp.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Artillery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions [illegible] consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] Ala., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilks' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] J. A. Ramsey [illegible]

Captain.

(Confederate.)

| Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 54, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] A.[illegible], dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey Capt.

"Confederate."

5. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Co. H. Smith

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of May, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough May 30

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogers

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Smith

, Co. H, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rogers

Captain.

Smith Stephen

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5272228	20	
2	7341	21	
3	4467	22	
4	4573	23	
5	2736227	24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Stephen Smith

Pr ..., { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apl 29, 1862.

Where Burleson Co

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When Apl 29, 186

Where Burleson

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom Lt Doty

To what time ..., 186

Valuation of horse, $100 00; equipments, $15 00

Remarks: ...

... Company was known at various times as Captain ... Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain ... Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's ... Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. ... Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in- ... was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to ... Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was ... in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry ... of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com- ... and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After ... Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the ... river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, ... also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some ... who had become separated from their command ... in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or- ... Gen. Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ... battalion was detached from this command ... in March, 1863, and subsequently became the 16th ... In January, 1864, the remnants of Company ... were attached to Company A of the 1st ... appears to have been transferred to ... in 1864. The two infantry bat- ... by S. G. Wm. in Miss. Dept. of Miss. ... March 31, 1865, and formed

(Confederate.)

S Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Stephen Smith

Pvt , Co. A, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug. 31 , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 24 , 1862.

Where Burleson

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Stephen Smith

Pvt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 to Oct 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ... 10/62, 1862.

Where Burleson ... Texas

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period ... 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Recently paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1862) J. P. Middleton Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

S

Stephen Smith

Pvt. Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When Oct 27, 1862.

Where Burleson Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Miss. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copied J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Appears on **Regimental Return** , Waul's Legion.

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

, 186 .

Absent enlisted men accounted for: *

* Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862 under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkis Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. This command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred as the 4th Texas Field Battery. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thirteenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Lowe

Captain.

Smith, William A

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	5	21	
3	5	22	
4	4	23	
5	4	24	
6	4	25	
7	4	26	
8	8	27	
9	4	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible], 1863.

Nativity [illegible].

Married or single Married

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75674.

Book mark: ...

[illegible]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. A. Smith

Sergt. { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] , 1862 .

Enrolled:

When [illegible] , 1862 .

Where Caulfield.

By whom Capt. Bradley

Mustered into service:

When ..... , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Transferred to Navy [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

(862). W. H. Speed Copyist.

50733804

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible]; Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible].

By whom [illegible].

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible].

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible].

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] W. M. Reeves

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... W. A. Smith

....., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... , 186 .

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks:

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Streil's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

W. M. Shelton
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. [illegible] Wall

[illegible], Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

"This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some time it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Timmons Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. A. Smith

Capt's Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for January & Feb, 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Ferrell [illegible]

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time [illegible], 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

[illegible] W. A. Smith
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. [illegible]

2 Lt; Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. A. Smith

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Terry's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Conrad

Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible] 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls 84 (9983)

[illegible]

Capt.

Smith Wm A

Corpl., Co. D 2nd Batt Naval Brig Reg't

(Confederate.) (Ex Regim)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Pay	

W. A. Smith

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Wm A. Smith a Capt of Co B 2nd Reg't Miss. Infantry Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm A. Smith

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John S. Fee 20th Reg't Ohio Vols,
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Smith W. J.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50775720	20	
2	45229	21	
3	4670	22	
4	4746	23	
5	4812	24	
6	4806	25	
7	4930	26	
8	7707	27	
9	8643	28	
10	9126	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Mark:

Regt also Timmons's Regt Tex Inf
(Winkler) Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. J. [illegible]

4. Capt. P. Millican's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 9 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible] 19

Where Galveston, 1861.

By whom Capt Millican

Mustered into service:

When reenlisted- term extended, 186

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKie

To what time [illegible], 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 4th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was [illegible], partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the infantry battalions were known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some companies, who had become separated from their command in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible], 1863, and subsequently became [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of [illegible] was assigned to Company A, [illegible] Battalion Texas Cavalry, and in January, 1865, [illegible] Company A, [illegible] Battalion Texas Cavalry, [illegible] Company F, [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry, [illegible] Company F, [illegible] Regiment Texas Infantry, [illegible] Company F, [illegible] Regiment Texas Infant

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. J. Smith

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKean

To what time Apr 24, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and subsequently, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Trans. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. P. Smith

Lieut, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1st, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Final remark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. J. Smith

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 186 2

Enlisted:

When Oct 16, 186 2

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and A.&I., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

L. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, / Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1863.

Where Galveston, 186[illegible].

By whom Capt. Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milligan's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. J. Smith

Pvt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct [illegible], 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cunningham

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Marbon

Reporter.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] (Capt P. Millican's Company,
[illegible] Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Nativity Tenn

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks: ...

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. Clerk.

Book-mark: [illegible]

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

C.S. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Cavy. Smith

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick 20

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(644)

N. A. Rogby

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Smith

Pt , Co. 6, 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remaant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas

C Smith

Pt, C 6, 2 1st Brig, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at one time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tinmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Russell

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

(S) (Vault Legion)

Wm. Jackson Smith

Pvt. Co. G Vault Legion

Appears on a register of

1st Mississippi C. S. A. Hospital,
Jackson, Mississippi.

Complaint Debilitas

Admitted June 6, 1863.

Returned to duty ____, 186 .

Deserted ____, 186 .

Discharged from service ____, 186 .

Sent to General Hospital June 9, 1863.

Transferred ____, 186 .

Furloughed ____, 186 .

Died ____, 186 .

Remarks: Enterprise

No. 496.

Confed. Arch., Ch. 6, File No. 298, page 78

(836) Copyist.

4 3488

Sneed William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30733920	11	
2	4037	21	
3	4170	22	
4	4246	23	
5	4279	24	
6	7522	25	
7	7839	26	
8	44275161	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Date Mailed

Initials

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186?

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Company Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[redacted]

[redacted], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted].

Enlisted: [redacted], 186[redacted].

When [redacted]

Where [redacted], 186[redacted].

By whom [redacted]

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted], 186[redacted].

Present or absent [redacted]

Remarks:

[redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion, Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted]

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. [illegible] Ward

Pvt., Co. B, [illegible] Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom Capt. Chadwick

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 186[illegible]

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to it. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

W. M. Lester
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[redacted]

[redacted] Co. B, [redacted] 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted]

Enlisted:

When [redacted], 186[redacted].

Where [redacted]

By whom [redacted], 186[redacted].

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted]

Present or absent [redacted], 186[redacted].

Remarks:

[redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of four companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [redacted]

[redacted]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion,
[illegible] Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank when mustered: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 29
50734379

[illegible] & Mary Barrett
[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Snead

Pvt., Co. F, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 24 186 .

Place Fairfield

Remarks: Sick by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rogers Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. Smith

Pvt, Co. F, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 26 1863.

Place Fairfield

Remarks: Gain by enlistment.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Robey Capt.

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible] Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not Dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4 [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

Sneed, Wm

Pvt., Co. B 2nd Batt. Reg't Wall's Legion Tex

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	

W Sweed

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Wm. Sneed a Private of Co B. 2nd Batt. Paul's [illegible]
Jr 4 Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm. Sneed

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

[illegible] 20th Reg't Ohio Vol's

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

3459

Suess A.

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Suess August

Sneide, W.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sneed, William

Sneider Frank

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Schneider, Frank

Snider John R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Snyder John R.

Smart, W.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 24 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sneed, William

Snow L

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073445	20	
2	3807	21	
3	3912	22	
4	4032	23	
5	4138	24	
6	4244	25	
7	4327	26	
8	8592	27	
9	9099	28	
10	44275160	29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Name Mellis

See also Timmons Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[redacted]

[redacted], Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

[redacted]

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[redacted] January 2 M, 1863.

Nativity [redacted] Ind.

Married or single [redacted] Married

County of residence [redacted]

Remarks:

[redacted]

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [redacted] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†[redacted] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1891) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2287-4.

Remark: [redacted]

[redacted] W. W. Heartsill

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 1862.

By whom [illegible].

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible], 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steal's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 3d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

MAY 29.
50-33809

for Mar. Dennis 42.
last no Pm

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[redacted], Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [redacted], 186[redacted].

Enlisted:

When [redacted]

Where [redacted], 186[redacted].

By whom [redacted]

Period [redacted]

Last paid:

By whom [redacted]

To what time [redacted]

Present or absent [redacted], 186[redacted]

Remarks:

[redacted]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [redacted]

[redacted]

M. M. [redacted]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186[illegible].

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company L, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River, and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Shiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible].

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 186 4

Enlisted:

When ..., 186 2.

Where ...

By whom ...

Period ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186

Present or absent ...

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk mark: ...

...

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Snow

Pt, Co. A, 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Bell

Adjt.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Snow

B , Co. B , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Odell

1864. Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls 84

(1268)

J. Thurin
Captain.

Grant [illegible]

Clark, Co. [illegible] Regt [illegible]

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
[illegible]	
[illegible]	

L. Lion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I L. Lauer a Private of Co. B. 2nd Batt Wisk Regt

Tex Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

L. D. Bradley Capt.

Co B. W. T. L.

L his

L. x Lauer

mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

20th Reg't Ohio Vols,

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Snowden H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073432 1 8902	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Over Name:

See also W. J. Snowden, Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1864.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent absent

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 15, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 2nd Sub. Dist. and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Dowdon

Pt, Co. S, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 30, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. J. Duncan

Captain.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

Admitted , 186 .
Returned to duty , 186 .
Furloughed , 186 .
Discharged , 186 .
Died , 186 .
Remarks:

Fed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 181

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

[illegible]

Appears on a Report of Sick and Wounded of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas,

for the quarter ending Dec. 31, 1864.

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease [illegible]

Date of discharge from service, } Dec. 28, 1864.

Date of death , 186 .

Remarks:

[illegible]

Ms. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 276, page 65

W. A. Brinkman

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

8 2d Battn. Field

[illegible]

Pvt. Co. B, 2d Battn. Mounted Rifles (Dismtd.)

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From Oct. 1. , 1863.

To Dec. 31. , 1863.

When paid Feb. 27. , 1864.

By whom paid W. Crooke

Amount $33.00

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 443

T. Cary

Captain

(CONFEDERATE.)

S Davis's Legn: Texas.

Pvt J. Snowden
Pvt C&S 13, Davis's Legion
Texas.

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge 23 Mch, 1864

Date of payment 25 Mch, 1864

By whom H. Cooke

Remarks

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 110, page 670

W. H. Davis
Captain.

Snyder John R

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072423 3	20	
2	43462	21	
3	44472	22	
4	45802	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Name: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..., 186?.

Enrolled:

When ..., 186?.

Where ...

By whom ...

Mustered into service:

When ..., 186 .

Where ...

By whom ...

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ..., 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ ... 100; **equipments, $** ... 100

Remarks: Died ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain ... Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain ...'s Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's ... Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to ... Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was ... in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry ... of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After ... of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the ... River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. ... was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some ... men, who had become separated from their command ... serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ... into Terrell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ... Artillery battalion was detached from this command ... to March, 1864, and subsequently became the ... Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ... Battalion, was attached to Company A of the ... Battalion and it appears to have been transferred ... Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry ... consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Miss. Dist. of ... Army, dated March 28, 1865, and formed ... Infantry.

Remarks: ...

J. R. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John R. Snyder

Pvt , Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When May 11, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred [illegible] 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Terrell's Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book marks: .....

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John R. Smith
Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 11, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt J. L. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ark., dated March 24, 1865, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. P. Middleton
Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John R. Snyder

Pvt. | Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 11, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

+ Snyder H. P

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Musician Musician

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 2 7 2 3 7 7 1	20	
2	4 7 2 5 3 1 4 2	21	
3	4 7 0 6 1 1 9 9	22	
4	2 2 2 3	23	
5	4 7 0 5 2 3 6 4	24	
6	4 3 6 9 7 5 6 7	25	
7	4 5 7 1 8 9 6 4	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Box Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

M. T. Inside,

Private, Co. I, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1861.

Where San Antonio

By whom Lt. Ingraham

Period Expr. of war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. C. Mackle

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Appt'd "Chief Bugler" Feb. [illegible]

[illegible] Order 13 - Trans. from Co. "A" Cav. Feb. [illegible]

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Thomas Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some companies, which had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Young's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] to March, 1863, and permanently became the [illegible] January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, [illegible] was attached as Company A of this [illegible] and is supposed to have been [illegible] Infantry, [illegible] 1865, by S. O. No. 18, Dept. Dist. of [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1865, and formed [illegible] January.

Last muster: [illegible]

W. P. Jeffery

Confederate.

6 Legion Texas

F. Schneider

Chief Bugler Co. B 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4

Remarks: , 186 3.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated , 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 186 3.

Received July 16, 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Remarks:

Number of roll:

100 ; sheet 11

(9305)

(Confederate.)

S | K

Wm. Schneider,
Musician Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4 , 1863.

Received July 26 , 1863.

Discharged Aug. 7 , 1863.

Remarks: Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:
[illegible] sheet 10 M. Leonard
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., August 7, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St Louis, Mo., August 7, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4 , 1863.

Remarks:

.

..

.....

.....

.....

(Confederate.)

S

Tex.

William Singleton

Miss Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 8, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 125.

C. E. McLaughlin

Capt.

(609)

Confederate.

1 Legion Texas
Vol. Sheridan
Col Burgier Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who enlisted in the United States Service during the month of August, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg

When captured July 4, 186 3.

Remarks:

Number of roll
20; sheet 10.

J. W. Conard
Copyist.

Snyder, W.J.

Pvt.

Co.A.

C.S.Cav.

Subject: Transferred. to [illegible]

Title of record: S.O. 7

Army of Miss---Van Dorn.

Date: Jan.22, 1863

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

ab

Soaker Valentine

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3	20	
2	2	21	
3	2	22	
4	2	23	
5	2	24	
6	2	25	
7	44176889	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 0

Box MARK: 4

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible]

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from the command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

L. M. Williams

[illegible] Capt.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom , 186 .

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Compiled

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Valentine Earle

Pvt , Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion, | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 186 3.

Enlisted:

When Oct 1 , 186 .

Where Vicksburg

By whom Lt McLemore

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sick in Camp

*This company was successively designated as Captain Matthew's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, &c., and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. D. Williams

Comd.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. C. Tate

Cpl, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct, 186 2.

Where Vicksburg

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct, 186 2.

Present or absent

Remarks: Transfred to 7 Tex by order of Genl J. E. Johnson May 10/63.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pt V. Soaker

, Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumner

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt V. Soaker

, Co. E, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick on Leave Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Ritter's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company F, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

A. L. Stinnett

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Name appears as a signature to a

Parole of Prisoners of War,

sworn and subscribed to May 16, 1865, at Marion, Ala.

W. H. Collage Capt.

Write nothing above this line.

V. Soker
Pvt. Co. E, 2 Tex Leg.

See Feb. 1864 roll
of Marion Troop
at Marion, Ala.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Marion Hospital,

at Marion, Ala.,

for Feb 1 to 20, 186 4.

Enlisted: dated Feb 29, 1864.

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed Nurse , 186 .

Last paid:

By whom B. J. Curry

To what time Jan. 31, 186 4.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Detailed by Examining Board

Sick mark:

A. H. Collins

Surgeon.

(CONFEDERATE.)

D | 502

V. Joker

Pvt Co E Maulds Legion

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of Detached Soldiers on duty as Provost Guard at Marion Ala.,

for ..... to Aug 31, 1864
(not dated)

Enlisted:
When ..... Oct 1 ....., 1862
Where Vicksburg Miss ...
By whom ... McLemore .....
Period ..... war .....

Last paid:
By whom ... Capt Fellowes ...
To what time ..... Dec 31 ....., 1863.

Present or absent ... Present .....

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Book mark: .....

L Barton
Compiler.

3001

(CONFEDERATE.)

S 1 Batt. Tex.

Valentine Soker

Pvt. Co E 1 Tex Batt

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From March 1, 1863

To June 30, 1863

When paid Oct. 17, 1863

By whom paid E. J. Fellows

Amount $ 44.00

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 432

W. H. Davis

Copying.

811

No 301.

Paid [redacted] of Oct 1863

Pvt Valentine Parker

Co Ed Wells Tex Legion

From Feby 28th 1863

To June 30th 1863

Pay, - - $44 00

The Confederate States of America,

Dr.

To Lt Valentine Sollee

Co E Texas Legion Lt Batt Army.

186		DOLLS.	CTS.
	For Monthly Pay, from July 28th 1863, to June 30th 1863		
	being Three months ..... days, at Eleven per month.	44	00
	For Commutation of Clothing		
	Deduct Due, ...		
	Amount Paid, ...	$44	00

I certify that I have endorsed this payment on Lt Valentine Sollee

Descriptive Roll.

C. Stillonis Capt Engrs

RECEIVED at Selma Ala the 17th day of October

1863, from Maj E L Hellams a Qr Quartermaster, Confederate States Army, Alabama

Forty Four Dollars and

cents, being the amount, and in full of the above account. per month

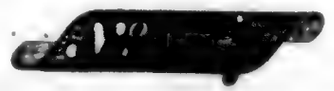
Lt Valentine Sollee

Co E Texas Legion

WITNESS: J W Coleman

I, ... of Company (.....)

..... Volunteers, do solemnly swear that the amount of



Paid 23d of Nov 1863

Pr Valentine Sotter

(Wounded)

& C Watts Tex Legion

From July 1st 1863

To October 31st 1863

Pay, ... $44.00

The Confederate States of America. Dr.

To Private Valentine Decker

C. C. Wells Fry Legion C. S. Army.

		DOLLS.	CTS.
	For Monthly Pay, from July 1st 1863, to Oct 31st 1863,		
	being four months ..... days, at Forty per month,	40	00
	For Commutation of Clothing		
	Deduct Due		
	Amount Paid	40	00

I certify that I have endorsed this payment on Private Valentine Decker

Descriptive Roll. C C Fellows Capt

RECEIVED at Selma Ala the 23rd day of Nov

1863 of Capt C C Wells Quartermaster, Confederate States Army,

the sum of Forty Dollars, and

cents, being the amount, and in full of the above account.

Witness: G Edelbrain

Valentine Decker
Private C C Wells Fry Legion

.....of Company (.....)

Bailey D. B.

Co. &, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barley David B.

Soaker Valentine

Co. &, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Soaker Valentine

Salsenberg, H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Sassenberg William

Sommer Fred

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733234	20	
2	09377	21	
3	03669	22	
4	05022	23	
5	06221	24	
6	07521	25	
7	82258	26	
8	7991	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Box Marks:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Fred Sommer

Pvt. , Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears* on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 31 , 186 2.

Enrolled:

When June 17

Where Livingston City , 186 .

By whom Lt Papendieck

Mustered into service:

When June 17

Where Camp Waul , 186 .

By whom Lt Papendieck

Last paid:

By whom no pay rec'd

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and served prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of this battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Thomas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans-Miss. and Adjt. dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. W. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible] 14, 1862.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

Residence [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72574.

Book mark: .....

W. M. Potter

(1904) Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 16th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

..... Private

Pvt , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 7 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Nathulus

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Nathulus

To what time Aug 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathulus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathulus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark mark:.....

W. W. Porter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 186 .

Enlisted:

When)

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, infantry battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

Captain.

"Confederate."

2 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

Pvt , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible]

Enlisted:
When [illegible], 186 .
Where [illegible]
By whom [illegible]
Period [illegible]

Last paid:
By whom [illegible]
To what time [illegible], 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: Deserted [illegible] on the march from Rome to Tuscumbia Ala. [illegible]

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

S. Jones

Pvt, Co. C, Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Cook for officers.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated, March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roddy.

Copyist.

(264)

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

F. Summer
1st Lt. Co. C,

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Look for maj. Cameron

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

N. A. Roxby

Captain.

Sommers H. B

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 3 2 2 5 2 6	20	
2	8 3 3 6	21	
3	8 4 2 7	22	
4	3 7 3 7 3 7 9	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Box Mark:

See also

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. Dominick, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Aug 1, 1862

Where Camp Waul, 186

By whom Capt Hammond.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were organized in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company A, Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Company C, 1st Texas Field Battery. March 31, 1863, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Dept. Miss. & E. La., dated March 31, 1863, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. B. Summers.

Pvt , Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct , 186 2

Enlisted:

When Aug 1

Where Camp Waul. , 186 .

By whom Capt Harwood.

Period

Last paid:

By whom K. B. Adams.

To what time Aug 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Mississippi Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 1st Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. Hardcastle

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... , Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for ....., 186 .

Enlisted:

When ....., 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: .....

.....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yeger's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomson's Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date [illegible], 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: [illegible]

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(844)

Sorley David B.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	2 3 7 2 7 5 8 5	20	
2	7 6 3 7	21	
3	7 6 7 2	22	
4	2 3 7 3 6 9 8 5	23	
5	6 8 7 1	24	
6	7 3 7 6	25	
7	1 2 4 3 1 3 3	26	
8	1 2 8 6 2 7 4	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

Date Mark:

See also Sorley Case

(Confederate.)

1 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

David A. [illegible],

Co. E, | Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When Oct 13, 186 1.

Where Bastrop, Texas

By whom Maj. J. Bonner,

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Wm Young.

To what time July 28, 186 2.

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred to A. E. Cavalry July 29. 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

E. H. Rose

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

David B. Hardy

, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 186?.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 13

Where Bolivar Point. , 1861.

By whom Maj. A.B. Davis.

Period 3 years or the War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H.B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Left sick near Lexington on March from Vicksburg.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Cushing,

Capt. Com.

(Confederate.)

I | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

David B. Shelby

Corp'l, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, , 186 .

Enrolled:

When Oct. 13

Where Bolivar Pt, , 186 .

By whom Maj. Davis.

Mustered into service:

When Oct. 13

Where Bolivar Pt, , 186 .

By whom Maj. Davis

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. R. Davis,

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Remarks: died in Hospital at Vicksburg

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 28th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some time it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. B. Scott,

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Lt., Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 24, 186 2.

Place Vicksburg Miss

Remarks: Loss, Transferred to Co E Cavalry

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. [illegible], Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of [illegible], 186-.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

[illegible]

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date [illegible], 186[illegible].

Place [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

Cavalry

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt , Co. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

1864 Copyist.

Confederate.

D. Ward's Legion Texas.

D. B. Sibley.

C. E. Ward's Tex Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated [illegible]

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, [illegible]"

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

[illegible]

J. T. Kennedy

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

(CONFEDERATE.)

[illegible] Artillery

[illegible]

Co. [illegible] Miss. Leg. Cavalry

Appears on a

Report

of detailed men in Ordnance Department, Eastern Sub. Dist. of Texas, at Houston, Texas, in charge of Capt. H. T. Scott, O. O.

Report dated Houston Tex June 3, 1864.

Date of authority Special order 326 Dept. Hd Qrs, 186 .

How employed Clerk.

Remarks:

mark:

R. A. Dunn

4436 Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

2 Lieut Wm G. Latta

Co I 2 S Hawks Legion Cav Batt

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From Sept 1, 1863.

To Oct 31, 1863.

When paid Dec 8, 1863.

By whom Jno Cook

Amount $118.25

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 53, page 475

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE)

D. B. Sorley

Pvt. Co. E. Wade Tex. Leg. Cav.

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty at Vicksburg, Miss., Hosp. 1, during month of May, 1863.

By whose order employed Surgeon P.B. Minor

Nature of service Clerk

TERM OF SERVICE:

From May 1, 1863.

To May 31, 1863.

Remarks:

1 Mo.

GRAHAM Copyist.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 311

Paid the 9 day of Jan 1863

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

116 Dollars.

(COPY)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of ..... C. S. D. ...

Private ..... **of Company** ... **Regiment of** .... **Volunteers.**

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION. Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Feet	Inches.	Where Born. State or Kingdom.	Town or County.	Occupation.	Enlisted. When.	Where	By whom	For what Period	Last Paid. By whom	To what Time	BOUNTY. PAID	DUE
W. Sorley	Private	20	Grey	Light	Light	5	10	S. Carolina	Georgetown	Clerk	Corpus Christi	Co.	Dunn	3 yrs	Maj. Love	May 31st 63		20-00

REMARKS: Private Sorley at date hereof for subsistence from Sept. 1st 1862 (when he was sent to Texas on Extra Duty) to the 31st Dec. 1862 and upon presentation of the 2nd Pay Roll of same months and payment of Clothing Account for the 3rd Quarter.

Feby March April May June and the July 4th 63 he was in receipt of Clothing by the enemy for which I have drawn Clothing to the amt of $66.00 & this is not deducted, to the Confederate States Quarter Master paid to Surgeon P. B. Moore on Hospital Muster Roll from 1st Sept 1862 to the 31st Dec 63 - not including pay for Horse -

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Station, Houston Texas "Signed." J. J. Timmins Capt C.S.

Date, Oct 29th 1863 Comdg Bank's Texas

The Confederate States,

To ..... Dr.

186 .		
	For pay from 31 of May, 1863, to 31 of August	
	1863, being 3 months and — days, at $ 12 per month	36-00
	For use of Horse and Arms 176 days, at 40 cts. per day.	11-60
	For Clothing allowance.	
	For	
	Amount.	147-60
	Deduct for Clothing overdrawn,	
	Balance paid,	147-60

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 9th day of November 1863

Transferred & arrived

Maj CAPTAIN AND ~~ASSISTANT~~ QUARTERMASTER.

RECEIVED, at Houston, this 9th day of Nov 1863

from Thompson Harrison, Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army, One hundred and forty Dollars and forty Cents, in full of the above account.

WITNESS:— J. J. Hadley Capt & A.Q.M.

(Signed Duplicates.)

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

Tey

VOUCHER No. 53

Paid the 1st *day of* Dec. 1863

Capt. Wm. P. Smith

Paul Legum

Fifty ..... *Dollars*

Dy

8

Life Guards 1st Regt

(COPY.)

Last and Account of Pay and Clothing of D B Sorley

Recruits of Company E Cavalry Battalion Regiment of Wade's Legion Volunteers.

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION. Age	Eyes	Hair	Com-plexion	Feet	Inches	Where Born: State or Kingdom	Town or County	Occupation	Enlisted: When	Where	By whom	Term	Last Paid: By whom	To what Time	BOUNTY. Paid	Due
D B Sorley	Private	20	Grey	Light	Light	Five	3	Scotland	Glasgow	Clerk	Oct 13 61	Galveston	Capt Scott	2 Years	Major Thompson	Nov 1863		

REMARKS: His commutation of Clothing has been stopped up to the 1st October 1862 - since which time he has drawn Clothing in Kind Amounting to $66.25 - stated to return to Capt. Scott Ordnance Officer at Houston Texas by letter 326 - Ord Dept State of Texas Etc dated Houston Nov 30th 1863 - (Endorsed) Paid by Major Thompson Harrison Galle - to include the 31st Oct 1863

I hereby to which Private D B Sorley belongs have kept the Muster Rolls since in the absence of the proper officers. I hereby Certify to the Correctness of the above descriptive list

Station Houston - Texas — Signed D Jamieson Lt Col

Date October 29th 1863 — Wade Legion

The Confederate States,

To D. B. Sorley — Dr.

1863		
Oct 31st	For pay from 1st of September 1863 to 31st of October 1863, being Two months and — days, at $ 12.00 per month	24 00
	For use of Horse and Arms, 61 days, at 40 cts. per day,	24.40
	For Clothing allowance from Oct 8th 1862 to Oct 8th 1863 (1 year)	136.13
	Amount	184.53
	Deduct for Clothing drawn in Kind	66.25
	Balance paid	$118.28

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 4th day of December 1863

Winchester

CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER.

RECEIVED at Houston Texas this 4th day of December 1863 of Capt. William Cooke Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army One Hundred & Eighteen — dollars and Twenty Eight — cents, in full of the above account

WITNESS: X X Its mark

Capt Pace

Pace

(Signed Duplicates.) D B Sorley

Dorsey D. T.

Pvt., Co. E Cavalry Wells's Regt Fx Cavly.

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

C D Sorley
Co. E. Cavalry Wards
Texas Legions

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7 1863.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, D. B. Stanley Private of Co. F Cavalry Maxey's Texas Legion C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

D. B. Stanley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 7 day of July, 1863.

Jno. Logan Lt. Col. 23rd Reg't Indiana Vols,

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Soumer, Frits

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 as the Thirteenth Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	Co. A 13th Reg't	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.

Wauls Legion Texas.

Fritz Sowell

Co. I. Wauls Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated [illegible]

_____, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

Sheet H

J. T. Hawley

Copyist.

Write above this line

Roll 2, sheet 4,

P of W forwarded for exchange by Pro. Mar. Holly Springs, Miss. Dec. 22/62.

12 Frits Sowner
Co. A. Wauls Tex Legion

Reg'l Alton
F Schroder *
Pvt Co D 2 Tex Leg

If not thought to be identical then no thing add found -

* Identity doubtful.
Correct name Ferdinand Schroeder

Lowery Hugh

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Lowery. Hugh

Spaish, Edward

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess, Edward

Spell

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spell: Stephen

Spanis Edward

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess, Edward

Sparks John G.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant 2 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	4 4 2 3 5 7 2 6	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

5

John C Sparks
2 Lt Co H Walker's Batt

Residence Clarke Co.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War,

Officers, Confederate States Army, commanded by , surrendered at Citronelle, , by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 15, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, , May 19, 1865.

Number of roll:
59
(5854)

C E McLaughlin
Copyist.

Texas.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Department of Alabama, Mississippi and East Louisiana, having been surrendered by Lieut. Gen. R. TAYLOR, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. CANBY, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn *parole of honor*, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until properly exchanged in such manner as shall be mutually approved by the respective authorities.

Done at Cuthbert
this 15th day of May, 1865.

Approved:

Sparks
John Logan Lieut. Col. C.S.A.
Willis Butler Maj.
Wm. E. Hunt Col U. S. A. } Com's.
Hal H. Taylor Col C. S. A. }

The above named officer will not be disturbed by the United States authorities, as long as he observes his parole, and the laws in force where he resides.

Wm E Hunt

Col. and Pro. Marshal Gen'l Dept. Miss.

S 49

Sparks L. H.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238171	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Roll Mark:

See also

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

J. H. Sparks

Pvt , Co. H, Willis' Battalion,

Residence Clara, Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865. and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

C. G. McLaughlin
Capt.

Speace. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess. John

× Spear John L

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5273278	16	
2	2855	17	
3	2925	18	
4	2990	19	
5	3054	20	
6	8081	21	
7	8312	22	
8		23	
9		24	
10		25	
11		26	
12		27	
13		28	
14		29	
15		30	
16		31	
17		32	
18		33	
19		34	
20		35	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also J. L. Spear, Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston Co. Tex. January 1, 1862.

Muster-in to date [illegible], 186 .

Enrolled:

When January , 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W D Hicks

Mustered into service:

When January , 186 .

Where Crockett

By whom W D Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

(over)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company, Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where Crockett, 186 .

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster from Enlistment

To what time

, 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: [illegible]

Name [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

Surgeon.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Sloan

Pvt , Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for September, 186 1.

Enlisted:

When January, 186 .

Where Crockett Texas

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 Yrs

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last Muster: [illegible]

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Arks., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

S. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Lieut Col, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862;

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Bailey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

5 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Steel

Pvt, Co L, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rose

Captain.

Speckels G. &

Co. &, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Speckels. Gerhard

Speckels Gered

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	55731934	21	
2	2011	22	
3	2087	23	
4	2164	24	
5	7532	25	
6	44274902	26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	
20		40	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 7

Name Blanks

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Gerd Spurkle.

Sri ..., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom S. G. Hazard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No County or Pay

To what time ..., 186 .

Present or absent (Present

Remarks: .....

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hazard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. Both in 1864 the two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 60, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

J. Brown Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Capt Speckles

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862.

Where Washington Co

By whom L. C. Izard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. Brown Capt

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Reed Speckels

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10 , 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom S. le... Hazard

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Baird's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. T. Brown

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Fred Speckels

Pri. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 1862.

Where Washington Co

By whom S. C. Dzadd

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Lieut Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Speed's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D, 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry battalions [illegible] commissioned by S. C. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 31, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Confederate.

1 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. Sparks

Pvt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks:

J. S. Douglas

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J. J. Fuchelen

Co. G, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 186/.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ... July 1st, 186 .

Place Camp Hatch

Remarks Gain by enlistment.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of "Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Capt. Co.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I L Spurlock a Private of Co. D 1st Batt Reg't Texas Sharp Shooters Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

L Spurlock

Sworn to and subsbribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John C Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol's

PAROLING OFFICER

+ Speckels Gerhard 5-5

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35733521	20	
2	3673	21	
3	3738	22	
4	3829	23	
5	3893	24	
6	44273536	25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also S. Speckles, Timmons' Regt Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Gerhard Spiesel

Corpl, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 9 to Dec 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June. 8, 1862

Where Col Granger

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 186 .

Present or absent not stated.†

Remarks Appointed July 2 1862 Recapitulation Shows all Complete for Muster

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

†Remark: [illegible]

[illegible] Deason

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

I Corpl Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When June 1 , 186 .

Where Nacogdoches

By whom Conscription

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Redmond

To what time Aug 31 , 186 2

Present or absent not stated.

Remarks: Recapitulation shows all co pls present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command and Texas Cavalry. Company E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was the only one prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Nevan

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. E. Speckels

4th Corp Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec , 186 2.

Enlisted:

When 6

Where June 17 , 186 .

By whom La Grange

Period J. H. Ledbetter

3 years

Last paid:

By whom H B Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 186 2

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Jo Nelson

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. E. Freckels

4 Serg. Co. E, | 3/Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 18, 186 .

Where La Grange

By whom J. H. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 186 .

Present or absent present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark: [illegible]

J. Steen

Captain.

Confederate.

2 Battalion. Texas.
Waul's Legion

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss, July 9, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 1863.

Remarks:

84

(8966)

[illegible]
Copyist.

G. E. Speakels

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

To All whom it may Concern, Know Ye That:

I E. E. Sparkes a Lieut of Co. E 2nd Batt Reg't Texas Legion Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate [illegible] against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

E. E. Sparkes

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

Lieut 20th Reg't Ohio Vols,

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Muster roll for May and June, 1863, shows him absent, detached as Teamster at Fort Brown since January 20, 1863.

Muster roll for January and February, 1864, shows him absent, in Q. M. Department at Fort Brown, Texas, as Teamster. (last roll on file.)

Regimental Return of the organization for April, 1865, shows him in Q. M. Department at Fort Brown, Texas, as Teamster, on detached service.

No later record has been found.

[redacted]
Major General,
The Adjutant General.
By [redacted]

WAR DEPARTMENT

THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE

WASHINGTON June 12, 1930.

S.R.B.

Respectfully returned to

The Comptroller,
State of Texas,
Austin, Texas.

The records further show that one G. E. Speckels, also borne as Gerhard Speckels, not found as G. E. Speckles, Corporal, Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, Confederate States Army, enlisted June 9, 1862, at La Grange, age 19 years.

Master roll for January and February, 1863, shows him present.

He was captured at Vicksburg, Mississippi, July 4, 1863, and paroled at same place July 9, 1863, a prisoner.

No later record has been found as of this organization.

The men of this Company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864, and on a Regimental Return of the organization for May, 1864, the name G. Speckles, is shown as having joined by transfer May 21, 1864, at Houston.

Regimental Returns for June and July, 1864, show G. Speckels, also borne as J. R. Speckles, on detached service since March 9, 1864, arresting deserters.

Regimental Return for January, 1865, shows him on furlough, and that for February, 1865, shows him without leave since February 21, 1865.

Muster roll of Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Confederate States Army, for March and April, 1865, and only roll on file, shows that G. Speckels, Corporal, of that organization, enlisted November 9, 1861, at Galveston, and deserted March 18, 1865. He was enlisted by a Captain Alexander.

The records also show that one Gered Speckels served as Private in Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, C.S.A.

The records also show that one G. Speckels, Co. A, 4 Battalion (Oswald's) Texas Infantry, C.S.A., enlisted November 4, 1861, at Galveston, age 18 years. ~~Presence or absence not stated on muster-out roll dated April 30, 1862.~~

The records still further show that one G. Speckels, also borne as G. Speckles, and Speckles, Private, 2nd Co. A, (Capt. S. Alexander) 3 Regiment Texas Infantry, C.S.A., enlisted June 18, 1862, at La Grange, age 30 years, height 5 feet 5 inches, eyes gray, hair fair, residence Colorado County, and born in Germany.

(OVER)

Specials, C.S.

Sgt., Co. E 2nd Batt'n Reg't Va.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Speckles. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Speckels Gered

Spilks. J

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess. John

Spell, Stephen

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 5 7 2 3 9 2 6	20	
2	9 5 2 3	21	
3	9 1 0 1	22	
4	9 1 5 2	23	
5	9 2 1 8	24	
6	9 2 4 9	25	
7	9 2 9 2	26	
8	4 4 2 7 4 7 8 1	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Last Name:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:
When Nov 10 1862.
Where Houston
By whom Capt Hogue

Mustered into service:
When Nov 10 1862.
Where Houston
By whom Waul

Last paid
By whom Bounty
To what time Enlistment 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] January to March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Battery.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862.

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Present or absent [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Clerk's mark: [illegible]

[illegible] J. Harris

[illegible] Copyist.

(Confederate.)

8

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Steel

[illegible], Co. B, [illegible] Light Artillery,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible]

Period War

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible] 31, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: .....

[illegible]

[illegible]: [illegible] Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. B, | Light Artillery, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 1862.

Where Houston

By whom J. J. Hogue

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom C. W. Adams

To what time May 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Mark: [illegible]

[illegible] Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

, Co. B, Light Artillery,
Appears on / Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted , 186 .

*When

Where , 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ind. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Tiemann's Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Skall

Pvt. , Co. B, 1st Art Batty, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Odonnell

Captain.

(944)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] of Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

[illegible], 186 .

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks.

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

† Exact copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible]) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] of Texas.—R. & P. 1887.

Remark: [illegible]

[illegible]

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion, **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated [illegible]

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured [illegible]

When captured [illegible], 186[illegible]

Remarks:

[illegible]

[illegible]

Spencer L. M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3 3 7 3 3 1 8 1	20
2	3 3 3 3	21
3	3 3 7 0 1	22
4	3 3 3 4 0	23
5	3 3 4 3 4	24
6	3 3 3 1	25
7	3 3 3 7 3	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 186 .

Muster-in to date [illegible], 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Sam'l Carter

Period [illegible]

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, Montgomery's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

A. B. Mustain

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible] { Capt. Sam Carter's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] 1862.

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When [illegible], 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

A B Mustain

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible], Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible] July 9, 1862.

Nativity Virginia

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery battalion was detached from the command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 98, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Legion.—E. [illegible]

[illegible]: ---

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

"Confederate"

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enlisted:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible], 186 .

Period [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom, [illegible]

To what time [illegible]

Present or absent [illegible], 186 :

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this Company some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 3d Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated March 31, 1865. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

[illegible]

A. Bryan

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. M. Spencer

Pvt , Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Hunstville , 1862.

By whom Capt Quarles

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., New Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mountain

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Co. A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When , 186--

Where

By whom

Period , 186--

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186-

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, and subsequently transferred to A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

( )

( ) Co. A, ( ) 2 Infantry Battalion,
( ) Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted: , 186..

When

Where , 186..

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Billingsley

Copyist.

Spell, Stephen

Capt., Co. L, 4th Cav. Hamby's Regt. Va. Vols.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

S. Shell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I C. C. Pell ..... Corporal of Co. [illegible] Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C. C. Pell

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

J. T. Pickens

[illegible] Reg't Illinois Vols.

Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Spencer J. C

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 3 2 3 1 7 8	20	
2	1 8 2 1	21	
3	1 8 1 5	22	
4	2 3 2 3	23	
5	2 1 7 3	24	
6	2 1 2 3	25	
7	2 1 2 3	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J. M. Spencer, Timmons Regt Tex Inf

J. C. Spencer 9(Nichols) Sup Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible]

[illegible], { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age [illegible] **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enrolled:

When [illegible], 186[illegible].

Where [illegible], 1861.

By whom [illegible]

Mustered into service:

When [illegible]

Where [illegible], 186[illegible].

By whom [illegible]

Last paid:

By whom [illegible]

To what time [illegible], 186[illegible].

Remarks: [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] times prior to March, 1865, and subsequently became the [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Dept. Miss. & E. La., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. Brown

Capt.

MAY 25 1912.

For Draft Barrels Paid.
1 Cask Ivory 14 Off 5 Syl.
May 24

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Spencer

4th Sergt. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. L. Wade

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKean

To what time Apl 24 , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Appointed Sergt. May 14'62. 5th Sgt. May 29. 4th Sgt. July 29"62. [illegible]

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks: .....

J. Brown Captain.

MAY 23
5073166

Pay due as (Private to May
14 '62.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. [illegible]

Lt. Sergt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. L. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mus. J. Brown Capt.

"Confederate."

5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Spencer

Lt Sergt, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. L. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Adjgn. Dept. of Trans-Miss. Army, dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. Brown Captain

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. L. Spencer

Sergt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 17, 1861.

Where Gilmer Texas

By whom J. F. Waul

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion: and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It was subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Brannon Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. G. Spencer

2nd Sgt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July, 186 4.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. F. Wade

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. L. Brooks

Supply.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Rank stated

Paroled

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

, 186 .

104

Copyist.

Spencer J. C.

Sergt., Co. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

Spencer J. C
Bunyt.
Co. D. Mails Upon

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 A. D. 1863.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. C. Spencer a Sergt of Co D 1st Battn Reg't Texas Lyon's

Brigade, being a Prisoner of War in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation entered into by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, U. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

H. Johnson 1st Lieut
C. S. A. 2d Ark Mo

Sergt J. C. Spencer

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15 day of July, 1863.

C. Heatin 10th Ill Reg't Inf Vols
Capt.

Major
PAROLING OFFICER.

Spencer J. &

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073184	20	
2	1936	21	
3	2008	22	
4	2084	23	
5	2163	24	
6	2223	25	
7	4427108	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. E. Spencer

Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible] June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 12, 186 .

Where Lafayette

By whom B. Simmons

Mustered into service:

When May 12, 186 .

Where Lafayette Co.

By whom Simmons

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time ....., 186 .

Remarks: Bounty Pd.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 30, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark: .....

J. Brown

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. E. Spencer

Pvt., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 12, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. Bloodworth

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

I [illegible] Hunter

Pvt , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.* }

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Oct 1st Qrt , 186[illegible].

Enlisted:

When May 12 , 1862.

Where Lafayette Co.

By whom Lt Drummond.

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Williams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion: and formed, partly, of re-enlisted man who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

1862. J. Brown Captain.

(Confederate.)

C 5 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. E. Spencer

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 12, 1862

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Elrod's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. Brown Captain.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible], Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1863.

Enlisted:

When [illegible] 12, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. F. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Heavy Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[illegible]

(Confederate.)

A8 | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. C. Brown

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 12 , 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Brickam

To what time Dec 31 , 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

---

*This company was successively designated as Captain Baird's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nicholas') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command during the retreat in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible], was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

[illegible] mark r[illegible]

J. L. Brown

Capt.

Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

, 186 .

Capt.

Spencer J. C.

Pork, Co. F 1st Battn Walls' Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Spencer J. E.
Pvt. Co. "D"
Mounted Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 12 1863.

BE IT KNOWN TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I F. E. Spencer a Private of Co. D 1st Bat. Miss Sharpshooters, Regt
C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——
that I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
or discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. E. Spencer

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16 day of July 1863.

Lt Col 11th Miss Regt
Capt. Asst Adjt Gen Vols
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Spiels. J.

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Corporal Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess. John

Spiers, John

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilbs' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steele's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Bat'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Bat'n was consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess, John

Spiess Edward

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5	20	
2	5	21	
3	5	22	
4	5	23	
5	5	24	
6	5	25	
7	8	26	
8	4	27	
9	3	28	
10	4	29	
11	4	30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Edward S. Spiess

Pvt. Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 14

Where Austin County, 186 .

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20

Where Camp Waul, 186 .

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No county reed. No pay reed.

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Company A, 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regt. Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Rogers

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Colonel Spiess.

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company (Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 Years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1 1863.

Nativity Switzerland

Married or single Married

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Inf. and Arts., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Photo copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible], 1904,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 7p874.

Remark: .....

J. H. Royer

Compiler.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Edward Spiess.

Pvt. Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,*
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 4th day 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: ....

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark mark: ....

J. H. Royer

Captain

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Pvt. Edward Spiers.

Appears on , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 1862

Where Austin Co , 186 .

By whom Capt. H. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt N.B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark !

J. H. Rogers

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Edw. Spiess

Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862

Where Austin Co, 186 .

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (sick)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ala., dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Rogers

Captain.

1912.
0735718

Miss. Dear I supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

Confederate.

J. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Edw J Spears

Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1 to 6, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 186.

Where Caddo Co

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wells' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1863 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Edgra. Dist. of Tex., Army Arkn, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. H. Rayer

Captain.

MAY 29
50735645
1 CT

since Dec-1'62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. E. Speir

R , Co. S , 2 Int. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Simmons

Capt.

Confederate.

Wade's Legion Texas.

Edward S. Shiers. ×

Co. D. Wade's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Dec. 24th 1862.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Endorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

J. H. Hawley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. [illegible] Texas Cav.

Edward Harris

Private, Co. [illegible] Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1, 1862.†

Where captured Oxford Miss

When captured Dec [illegible], 1862.

Remarks:

Signature & column of remarks ab-
sence as Edward Harris

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863, from Capt. L. B. Mason, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty [illegible] paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. H. Thompson, Lieut. Comdg. Post."

†Name appears on the roll.

[illegible]

L. Mundell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

Where captured , 186

When captured

When exchanged , 186

By whom exchanged , 186

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Aussmus

Capt.

Confederate.

2 Battalion, Waul's Legion. Texas.

Edward [illegible]

[illegible] Co. [illegible], 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated "not dated"

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured May 20, 1863.

Remarks: Parole

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Write above this line

Roll 2. sheet 3.

P of W forwarded for exchange by Pro. Mar, Holly Springs, Miss. Dec. 22/62.

10 Edward. S. Shiers
Co. D. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Reg. 1 Alton
Edward Spaish
Pvt Co B 2 Tex Leg

(A.G.O. 110-3)

Private Edward
Pvt., Co. A 2nd Battn Maryland Reg't Infy

(Confederate.)

1

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record 1
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

E. Spicer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Edward Spiess a Private Co. D 20th Reg't Ohio Vol. Infantry

Vols. C. S A, being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Edward Spiess

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4 day of July, 1863.

Edward E. Sawyer 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Spiess John

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5 0 7 2 3 4 1 7 2	20	
2	5 4 9 9	21	
3	5 2 0 6	22	
4	5 1 6 5	23	
5	5 2 3 5	24	
6	5 4 0 6	25	
7	8 0 4 9	26	
8	8 9 0 6	27	
9	4 4 2 8 0 1 2 1	28	
10	4 5 3 3 5 8 1 0	29	
11	4 5 3 5 1 3 7 2	30	
12	4 7 2 4 5 0 8 4	31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Key Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John S Pucas

Corpl | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Houston County

By whom Capt H Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt H Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Appointed Corpl June 30 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Regiment, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. N. Rogers

MAY 25
5077072

Dress Conf. Slate-fa--
clothing #3.85

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Spears

Capt H Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company) Waul's Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1 , 1862;

Nativity Switzerland

Married or single Married

County of residence Caldwell Co

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Page copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1903) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72674.

Remark: .....

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

John Spiers.

Capt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 186 .

Where Caddo County

By whom Capt H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Corporal (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster:

J. N. Royer

Captain

June 30. Pay due as
private from June 14
to June 30

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John Spence

Capt. , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Lincoln Co

By whom Capt A Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt A Wickeland

To what time Aug 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Private Spence

Sgt, Co. D, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible]

Enlisted:

When [illegible], 1862

Where [illegible]

By whom [illegible] Co. , 186 .

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Autumn

To what time October 31 , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Streil's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: [illegible]

J. N. Royer

Captain.

MAY 29 1912.

since Dec. 1 Supposed to be a prisoner in the hands of the enemy. appointed Sgt. Nov. 20, from Corporal.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

[illegible] Spivey

Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Lincoln Co

By whom Capt. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Later it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the [illegible] Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. & Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. H. Rogers

Captain

MAY 20
50735406
NLM

since Dec 1'62. Supposed
to be a prisoner ... in
the hands of the enemy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Shiels

, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 18, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Postmaster

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pvt. J. Spelix

, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thirteenth [illegible] Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stewart

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks:

100

(Confederate.)

8 Waul's Legion Miss.

John Stiers X

Co. D Waul's Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated,

, 186 .

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

(Confederate.)

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received , 186 .

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

When exchanged

, 186 .

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Gunnell

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1, 1862.†

Where captured

When captured , 186

Remarks:

Write not above this line

Roll 2. sheet 2.

P of W forwarded for exchange by Pro. Mar. Holly Springs, Miss. Dec. 22/62.

11 John Shiers
Co. D Wards Tex. Legion.

Regt Alton
John Spiers
Sgt Co B 2 Tex Leg.

(2 copies)

Spears, J.

Pvt., Co. D 2nd Battn Tex Regt's Tex Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

No 63
J: Shaw

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 A. D. 1863.

ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Shaw a Privt Co "D" 2d Batt of Heavy Art Regt

C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

that I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor perform any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

I Shaw

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fay 20th Reg't Ohio Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Spinn H

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5373815	20	
2	1177	21	
3	1306	22	
4	7578	23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Misc:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Spriss

Pvt., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 25, 186 2

Enrolled:

When [illegible] 25, 186 .

Where Bellville

By whom Elliott

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 186 .

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Pvt. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 **years.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4th to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 25, 1862.

Where Hillsville

By whom Elliott

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom Bounty

To what time

Remarks: , 186 .

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of four companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st and 2d Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., New Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. S. Spinn

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 1862.

Where Houston, Tex

By whom Capt. J. McDrake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom No pay due

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged

July 24. 1862 Sp. O. No 67

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field [illegible] Artillery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remark:

Captain.

SURRY
1912

IV relinquishing all claims

Confederate.

5. Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. Spence

Asst. Surg., Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ... July 24, 186 .

Place Camp Nash

Remarks Discharged disability

S.O. 65

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rankin

Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge in the case of
Wm. Johnson
a Private of Capt Dwight's
Co. E. Infantry
Trans Legion

Head Quarters Trans Legion
Camp Trans July 2nd. 1862

Extract

Special Order
No 65

" " " "

II. The Col Comdg. directs
that Private Wm Johnson of
Capt Dwight's Co E Inf be dis-
charged from the service by
reason of disability. Said
Johnson relinquishes all claim
on the U.S. for services
rendered

By Order

RECORD DIVISION, REBEL ARCHIVES, WAR DEPARTMENT

Army of the Confederate States

Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

I, W. Spain of Captain Wright Company Infantry
Texas Legion of Texas Volunteers, was enlisted
by Robt Wright of above Legion on the 25th day March 1862
to serve for the war. He was born in Germany, is twenty
ten years of age five feet six inches high, fair complexion
grey eyes, dark hair, and by occupation when enlisted
grey eyes, ~~dark hair~~ farmer. During last two months
said soldier has been unfit for duty ~~every~~ day.

Robt. Wright
Captain Company of
Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined the
said W. Spain of Captain Wright's Company and find
him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier
because of Asthma

E. Randall Surgeon
Texas Legion

2127

Spiss. E.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Spiess, Edward

Spray Samuel

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5377279[illegible]	20	
2	7997	21	
3	8172	22	
4	8711	23	
5	8288	24	
6	8397	25	
7	8496	26	
8	5873702-3	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Maiden: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Samuel Spray,

Pvt , Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated San Antonio

Jany 20 , 1862.

Muster-in to date Jany 20 , 1862.

Enrolled:

When Jany 4 , 1862.

Where Gonzales,

By whom W. H. Kelley,

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where Near S. Antonio,

By whom Thomas Mackey 2d C.S.Inf.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, $80 100; equipments, $20 100

Signature Sam Spray,

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Private

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 20 to Feby 28, 1862.

Enlisted:

When ... 4th May, 1862.

Where Goyzales,

By whom Wm. H. Kelley,

Period ... 12 Mos,

Last paid:

By whom ...

To what time ... , 186 .

Present or absent Present,

Remarks: ...

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] March, 1865, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and is supposed to have been transferred to [illegible] Infantry March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dept. of Texas, [illegible] dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remarks: ...

W. Van Scott
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion, Texas.

Sam Spray

Co. , Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,

Age 21 , Waul's Texas Legion.

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & June , 1862.

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where Camp Henry H. Sibley,

By whom , 186 .

Mustered into service:

When June 20 , 186 .

Where

By whom Mackling,

Last paid:

By whom Acid no pay.

To what time

, 186 .

Valuation of horse, $ 100; **equipments, $** 100

Remarks Bounty paid,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 32 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1863, and subsequently became the 16th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 16th Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to and were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dept. of Trans-Miss. and Ark., dated March 28, 1865, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

W. Harwood

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

[illegible] Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age [illegible] years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated [illegible], 1863.

Nativity [illegible]

Married or single [illegible]

County of residence [illegible]

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 93, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. M. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed 'Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

[illegible] copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in [illegible] of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant [illegible] Texas.—R. & P. Clerk.

Remark: [illegible]

J. M. Ramsey

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Saml. Spray,
Pvt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Guest Muster to Augst 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 186 .

Where Gonzales.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid.

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

---

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to (Brig. Gen.) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in April prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. Kerr Scott
Register.

"Confederate."

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Samuel Spray,

Pvt , Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 186

Where San Anton.

By whom Capt Kelley,

Period

Last paid:

By whom N.B. Adams,

To what time Aug 31 , 186

Present or absent Present,

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 1st, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Thomas' Legion Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. Van Ostt,

Capt Co.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

_____, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186_.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186_.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186_.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last muster: _____

J. M. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Co. , , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186 .

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place , 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Captain.

Springer, John H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wade Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private / Private

Cards filed with

REFERENCE SLIP.

Springer, John S

Springer John M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Springer, John S

Springer John S.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372423	26	
2	7,3421	27	
3	44750	28	
4	45833	29	
5	55021	30	
6		31	
7		32	
8		33	
9		34	
10		35	
11		36	
12		37	
13		38	
14		39	
15		40	
16		41	
17		42	
18		43	
19		44	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Name Marked:

See also

(Confederate.)

5

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John D. Shuman

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for [illegible], 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where Washington June 20, 1862.

By whom L. P. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Where Washington June 20, 186 .

By whom L. P. Thomas

Last paid

By whom No Pay

To what time

Valuation of horse, $ 1700; equipments, $ 25 100 . 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies each, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company Artillery battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Field Battery March 24, 1865. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Ark., dated March 26, 1865, and formed Waul's Texas Infantry.

Remark: .....

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John S. Springer

Pvt , Co. A, } Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31 , 1862.

Enlisted

When June 20, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] Army, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thomas' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Remarks: [illegible]

J. P. Middleton

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

John S. Sprung

Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Consolidated Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Compiler.

(Confederate.)

S | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John M. S. Springer

Pvt., { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command [illegible] were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 31, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, [illegible] and Ark., dated March 26, 1864, and formed 'Timmons' [illegible] Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist

"Confederate."

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of [illegible]

for [illegible]

Enlisted:
When June 18, 1862.
Where Camp Allen, Tex.
By whom Capt. Terrell
Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Adams
To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: On duty with this Co. as Steamboat

Book mark:

(942) Elgin 76 Blalock Copyist.

No. 32.

VOUCHER... 4 C

Abstract C.. Second.... Qr., 186 3

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

Issued..11..*day of*...June.....186 3

To....4.....C.....186 3

Lt. L. Springer

Depot, Wards Legion

Quartermaster.

No. 32.—Voucher to Abstract G.

Requisition for Forage

For ..... Public Animals in the service of .....

..... for ..... days, commencing the ..... day of ..... 186 ;

and ending the ..... day of ..... 186 , stationed at .....

DATE	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL. Number of Rations.	Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	TOTAL ALLOWANCE. Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	REMARKS.
1863 June 4		~		~	1	~						112					The above Forage was all fed to Gen. Wilcox and no part of it was issued to any Command of his Division. He Mules has nothing & but in and 10 Days and Command got
Required, ...																	
On hand to be deducted, ...																	
To be supplied, ...												112					

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

..... Commanding.

Received at ..... the ..... day of ..... 186 , of .....

..... Quartermaster, U. S. Army, ... pounds of Corn

..... pounds of Barley, ... pounds of Oats,

..... pounds of Hay and ..... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[Signed in duplicate.]

Springer W. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30732228	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Roll Mark: _____

See also Timmons' Regt Tex Inf'y

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. H. Springer

Pvt. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & July , 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept 2 , 1862.

Where Hempstead

By whom Capt Wilkins

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31 , 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [illegible] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company [illegible] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Battery. Company B, 1st Battalion, the two infantry battalions [illegible] and Allen, dated March 31, 1865, and formed Timmons' [illegible] Infantry.

Remark: [illegible]

J. L. Brown

Squires, A. S.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	1 3 7 12 18 25	26	Ex. Co. H 1st Batt'n C S A
2		27	
3		28	
4		29	
5		30	
6		31	
7		32	
8		33	
9		34	
10		35	
11		36	
12		37	
13		38	
14		39	
15		40	
16		41	
17		42	
18		43	
19		44	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Other Names: _____

See also A. B. Squires 7 Tex Cav

Squires S. J.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 Squires S J Co H	20 Exchanged Batts Cav
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

Post Mark:

See also 7 Tex Cav

Sreiss -

Co. D-B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private | Private

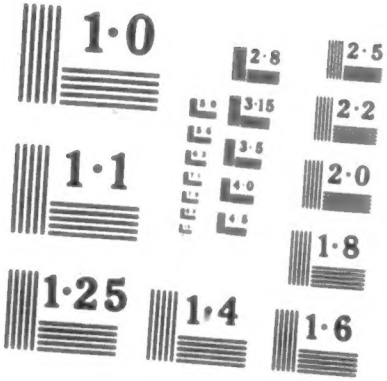
REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Suess Adolph

MICROCOPY
323
ROLL
434





NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART